

# **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 301 The fighting was over**

The Four Great Kings fell heavily to the ground, wretched.

Qingdi Wu, however, landed on the ground gracefully.

He held the Blood Dragon Sword in his hand and stood on the blood-soaked ground where many corpses lay. Now he was full of the might of an emperor, like a proud king who looked down on all things. He stood upright there, as if everything seemed small in front of him and he was powerful enough to shake the world. Then he coldly looked at the Four Great Kings lying on the ground; his eyes filled with disdain.

Now, he was the worthy ruler under this part of the world.

At this moment, the shining Qingdi eclipsed the Four Great Kings. They were lying on the ground, struggling with disappointment, dejected. It was as if they had fallen from being exalted kings to dust in the dirt in an instant.

Apparently, Qingdi won the battle. Even if the Four Great Kings had joined forces, they failed completely.

All had come to an end. All the people were shocked.

The people of the Hades School were stunned in the distance, dejected. The Four Great Kings were defeated, and their hopes were also ruined. They no longer had any reliance on being able to win this battle, and yet they couldn't accept it and had to face it. They had come with confidence and fighting spirit, but they were destined to end up frustrated. At this point they were completely disappointed.

The Wu Family was just the opposite. Their excitement finally reached their highest after several ups and downs. Qingdi Wu, the god they believed in, was truly their savior. He had defeated the combined Four Great Kings all by himself, and he had rescued all people of the Wu Family. Everyone was filled with gratitude and even reverence for him.

Qingdi used this battle to prove to everyone that as long as he was there, Wu Family was an existence that people could not covet. Even the Hades School and the Four Great Kings could not destroy the Wu Family.

The wretched Four Great Kings finally regained consciousness after being unconscious on the ground for a while. When they realized that they were defeated, they felt like they had been struck by lightning. Their fame was going to be destroyed here.

How proud the Four Great Kings used to be. They were confident in themselves. They had even more unparalleled confidence in the combined might of the four of them. However, now their confidence had collapsed. They had lost to Qingdi.

The Hades King spat out the blood in his mouth, and then he looked at Qingdi with a complex look and said, "Qingdi Wu, you really are powerful. We lost this battle. Now what do you want to do with us?"

The Hades King knew well that the four of them had no power to fight again. Even if they struggled to fight again, they would never be able to defeat Qingdi. Even though he was unhappy, there was nothing he could do about it. He could only admit his defeat.

Hearing Hades King say this, Qingdi did not change his look and said directly, "You guys leave now."

The Hades King slowly stood up from the ground. His face was dejected and very gloomy as he looked at Qingdi and said, "It seems that you know where we come from."

The Hades King's tone was deep and his words were meaningful. He didn't seem surprised that Qingdi let them go. The Wu Family had almost been destroyed by the Hades School today and had also suffered heavy casualties. It was reasonable for Qingdi to take revenge. He was fully capable of wiping them all out. But now Qingdi let them go without hesitation, so there was only one reason for this. It was that Qingdi knew about their background.

Qingdi didn't answer the Hades King directly. He only threatened him seriously, "I'm warning you not to harass any person of Wu Family, or I will definitely send you to hell."

Qingdi's posture was arrogant. Hades King was very angry inside. But this time, he was indeed defeated. He couldn't be as insolent in front of Qingdi as he was before. Since Qingdi was willing to let him go, he would not say anything more.

At this time, the Shadow King, Wolf King, and Warrior King, also stood up from the ground. The Hades King then joined the three of them and they left in silence with the people of Hades School.

The crisis of the Wu Family was completely resolved.

Tian Wu, standing at a distance, gazed at his father with a complicated look. Until now, Tian realized that he didn't understand his father at all. He didn't expect that his father's martial arts would be so powerful; he didn't know why his father would be forced to give up his position as head of the Wu Family without any resistance. He didn't know what his

father was thinking. He felt that he was unable to see through his father now.

After standing there for a long time, Tian took a step forward and walked up to Qingdi.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 302 Bring Andy Wu here**

Facing Qingdi Wu again, Tian Wu suddenly had a sense of oppression, as if the person standing in front of him was not human being, but a giant mountain.

Tian Wu silently adjusted his mood before he said to his father, puzzled, "Father, Hades King and his man had killed so many of us, why did you let them go?"

If Tian had absolute power, he would have made Hades King and his man pay a huge price. However, today's disaster of the Wu Family was caused by him, but it was solved by Qingdi. Now Qingdi was the ruler of the Wu Family, so Tian didn't dare to disobey Qingdi's orders. But he couldn't understand why his father wanted to let go their enemies who killed many people of Wu Family.

Qingdi still looked at Tian with cold look and then he said word for word, "If I kill them, our Wu Family will really be over."

Hearing this, Tian was even more confused. He couldn't believe it and asked, "Why?"

Qingdi didn't give much explanation. He just handed the Blood Dragon Sword to Tian, and then he said sternly, "You don't need to know too

much. Just do your job as the master of the Wu Family and don't make any more trouble for Wu Family."

After saying that, Qingdi turned around and left without waiting for Tian to speak.

The direction he went was Qingcheng Liu's mourning hall

Tian stood there, watching Qingdi's back as he faded away, thinking for a long time.

On the other side, Hai Wei had begun to lead people to clean up the scene and deal with other matters.

In the afternoon, Tian sat in the main hall, contemplating in the Weiyang Palace

After a long period of silence, he said to Hai Wei at the side, "My father is so powerful, why could I force him to give the position of Wu Family's head to me?"

Originally, Tian believed that he was able to become the family's head because he had earned it with his own strength. But now, after he had seen his father's true strength, Tian realized that he was wrong. Qingdi had the power to stop him, but he did nothing, and it was as if Qingdi acquiesced in Tian's position of the Wu Family's master, which really made Tian unable to figure it out.

When Hai Wei heard this question, he was complicated. He said with a serious look, "I'm not sure about this either."

Tian was silent for a moment, and then he asked to Hai with confusion, "he likes Andy the most, but He didn't even stop me when I tried to kill him?"

Hai's face changed slightly when he heard this. He suddenly frowned and fell into contemplation.

A moment later, Hai said to Tian rhetorically, "Do you remember Blood Dragon Sword suddenly shook violently when you killed Andy?"

Hearing Hai's words, Tian looked at the Blood Dragon Sword in his hand. It was something Tian valued the most. During this period of time, Tian used the Blood Dragon Sword very well. But Tian could never forget the time when he used the Blood Dragon Sword to kill Andy. It seemed that the sword suddenly had a mind of its own and was not willing to kill Andy. At that time, Tian couldn't control the Blood Dragon Sword at all.

At that time, Tian couldn't figure out why. He thought that the Blood Dragon Sword was special to Andy. But now after Hai reminded him, Tian immediately thought of his father, Qingdi Wu.

Seeing Qingdi use the Blood Dragon Sword today, Tian had to admit that the Blood Dragon Sword would be fully powerful in Qingdi's hands even if he didn't want to believe it. Qingdi could control the sword completely, as if he was the owner of the Blood Dragon Sword.

Thinking of this, Tian couldn't help but speak deeply, "You mean that it was father who controlled the Blood Dragon Sword at that time and prevented me from killing Andy?"

"Yes, I think so." Hai nodded his head,

Tian thought about it and then continued, "But if he really wanted to save Andy, why didn't he stop me from throwing Andy into the Wu Family's forbidden area?"

For Qingdi, Tian felt that he did not understand his father increasingly. He was confused and puzzled. Many things had totally changed his previous perception of his father.

Hai also had a lot of doubts in his head, and he couldn't understand what Qingdi was thinking. After hearing Tian's words, Hai pondered deeply, then returned, "Did he know that Andy could come out of the forbidden area alive? Or maybe he saved Andy in the forbidden area?"

"I'll soon find out what the reason is." Tian said.

After saying that, Tian shouted, "Yang."

Immediately, Yang Xu walked into the main hall and asked respectfully, "What are your orders, Master?"

Tian looked at Yang Xu and commanded coldly, "Go to the dungeon and bring Andy Wu here."

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 303 The Yeti**

Yang Xu took the order and immediately left.

Hai Wei asked Tian again, in a serious worry: "Master, what if Andy keeps failing at recalling his memory of the forbidden place?"

Tian was grim: "Kill him, then."

Whatever happened to Andy, the fact remained that he is the last person that Tian would allow to stay alive, he was reckoned by Tian as his biggest obstacle.

Hai was surprised: "But what would the old master think if you do kill him?"

Even though Qingdi was not officially the master of the Wu's family anymore, everyone in the family still held him in the highest regards especially what happened after today, for his influence that was due to his omnipotence remained.

Tian was certain: "Andy is his son, so am I. He wouldn't kill me anyway. And he just assigned me to be the master of our family, that means now I'm in charge, in charge of anything. "Qingdi's attitudes and opinions also mattered to Tian, but not anymore when it comes to the matter of Andy.

Hai didn't bother to ask anymore.

Suddenly, Yang rushed inside and said: "Master, Andy is gone!"

Tian's anger was obvious: "What? How!"

"There was a fight and the dungeon was left unwatched, Andy took the opportunity and escaped."

"How the hell did a crap like him do it!"

The dungeon of Wu's family was a stronghold where not even a Master could escape from, not to mention that Andy had lost all his power.

Yang was terrified: "I...I don't know."



Tian was incensed, he gave the order word by word: "Find him, at any cost!"

"Roger!"

The next day, Saturday morning.

There was a breaking news going viral nationally.

"8:40 am this morning, a gigantic hairy monster appeared in Qingzhou city, Jiangdong province. He had been destroying the city and killing people for hours and is still at large. The government had gathered the entire police force trying to stop him and sounded the red alert. All citizens in the province are suggested to stay indoors and keep themselves safe."

TV news, the internet, it had become a national matter.

"That man killed anyone in his sight!"

"It's a monster! It feeds on human!"

"This is purgatory..."

"How can this be...is it possible to leave Qingzhou now?"

"My mom was killed by it!"

The horror devoured everyone as if it was the apocalypse coming into reality. People in the whole country fixed all their attention on the news.

“We just got the latest report that firearms and explosives had failed to deal any damage to him, the government is recruiting martial art Masters to stop the monster from killing.”

The curiosity and fear of everyone both grew, for they had never seen such things in real life.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 304 A major event caused a stir in the whole country**

Meanwhile, TV was televising live images and updating news about Qingzhou. The pictures of the scene were all taken by the drones. In the pictures, the whole city was horrific. There were dead bodies and blood everywhere. But the hairy monster was still out there, killing people everywhere. As long as he caught a living person, he would desperately tear the capture into pieces. The dead body of people who was bitten to death looked so miserable

Through television’s live broadcasting, people from all places had seen the monster’s image and terrifying murder scene. This made everybody panic. Even they saw all of this from the screen, they were terrified as if they were right at the scene. It’s really scaring.

What’s more, even the police could do nothing with the monster, it seemed that they can only hope for the masters from other cities to save them.

Fortunately, at this moment, people around the country were all united as one. In order to survive the disaster, lots of well-known families offered to assign the masters of their family to participate in the act in

response to the government's calls. Most of the gangs from underworld and martial arts groups, even the masters who had given up their warrior days, offered to participate in the act to subdue the hairy monster.

Even the famous first family in the country-Family Wu has sent its grand master-Crane Wu as support.

When one part of the country cries out for help, people from other places all come to help. To resist the troublesome monster, people from different places all spare no effort to give a hand. The hairy monster has become the most high-profile event in the country.

At noon, all masters petitioned to help have arrived in Qingzhou. They set up a league which is called Justice League.

The temporary league was set up to beat the hairy monster, it aimed to kill the monster and restore the normal order of the society and bring peaceful life back.

Each member of the Justice League is powerful, including hundreds of masters and over twenty grand masters. It's a strong league, also the hope of people.

It all depends on the Justice League to conquer the ruthless monster.

As the hope of the whole country, over one hundred people of the league officially headed to the place where the monster is. They were ready to launch the attack.

At 1:30 pm, in the Weiyang Palace of Wu's manor.

Tian Wu and Hai Wei were discussing something in the palace, suddenly Yang Xu walked in hurriedly and shouted, "Master!"

Tian looked at Yang and asked: "Is there any news from Andy Wu?"

Yesterday Andy Wu disappeared from the dungeon together with Qingqing Zhuge. It's really weird. Tian has checked the monitor camera in the manor but found nothing in it. It looked like the two just disappeared without signs. Tian hasn't figured it out until now, he really cared about this. That's why the first idea came into his head when he saw Yang was something about Andy.

Yang stood in the palace and answered seriously, "No. It's something about Crane Wu. Crane has followed your order to go to Qingzhou to help dealing with the hairy monster. I just got the report that many masters came to rescue were badly injured or even died, including Crane. He was killed by the monster.

Hearing Yang's word, Tian stood up instantly, he said angrily: "What? A hairy monster killed Crane?"

Tian was really surprised, he didn't pay attention to the monster earlier, the reason he sent Crane there was just out of courtesy, after all he was the master of the first family in China. Now this thing got worse, as the master of Wu Family, he couldn't stand by. But how could he believe a grand master like Crane even be killed by the monster! Until this moment did Tian realize that he had underestimated the strength of the monster. He started to pay more attention to this.

Without hesitation, Tian turned on the TV and started to watch the live broadcast of the battle between Justice League and hairy monster.

On the screen, the monster was killing people everywhere like a mad beast. The members of the league, no matter master or grand master, were all beaten by the monster. Especially those who tried to approach the monster, they were torn into pieces and died immediately. Even the

inner energy of grand masters couldn't hurt the monster, some of them even got killed.

In a word, any attacks toward the hairy monster were like kicking against the pricks. The hairy monster was invincible.

Seeing this, Tian's face changed. His expression became more serious. The strength of the monster was far beyond his imagination.

After a while, Tian opened his mouth: "I guess I'll have to do it by myself."

Then he said to Hai Wei: "Let's go to Qingzhou now."

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 305 At People's Square**

The people's square, Qingzhou City

A place for people to relax, but it was full of people who were dead.

The only living creature there was Xiong Zhuge the Yeti, no one dared stay around him.

The justice league had had too many casualties, whoever escaped from the Yeti were staying outside the square, keeping themselves out of Xiong's sight. The high morale and escalating confidence they came here with were all gone after the fight with Xiong.

They were losers, none of them could face up with the monster.

Indestructible body, devastating power, frightful brutality, Xiong was completely beyond the capacity of anyone of them. He was a beast, more ferocious than any other creature.

People who are watching the television were all desperate. To witness the justice league, their last hope, being ravaged like that had left their heart trembled in fear.

The horror kept spreading, the anxiety was eating up everyone's mind. There was no promise that Xiong would only stay in the Qingzhou city, what if he moved on to other places and kept on his killing? It would be a national crisis that no one can escape, but was there even someone who could stop him?

People nearly saw the end of their day coming.

But there came a helicopter hovering over Xiong from which jumped down a man, landing right in front of Xiong.

It was Tian.

Astonishment hit everyone, so did hope.

It was like the light at the end of the tunnel. To see a man brave enough to face Xiong, who had done so much destruction and killing, alone was enough to cheer everyone up regardless of if he was really capable of stopping Xiong.

"Breaking news! We just confirmed that this man is the Master of Wu's family, the most illustrious family of our nation! The one who achieved such accomplishment at an unbelievable young age! He was also a grand Master, the top ones of martial art! He just came from Yanjing city to

deal with this monster!" Excited was the journalist in the TV, as if Tian was their final salvation.

At that moment, Tian became the messiah of the whole nation. People were surprised of his prestige and fame, even more surprised that a Mr. Big would be willing to do such things all by himself instead of sending his people along. People's admiration to him grew beyond description.

There came Tian's voice: "So you are real, a monster in Zhuge's family."

He had known everything about Xiong the Yeti, so was the long-lasting hatred between Xiong's family and his. But he wasn't aware of Xiong's threat until then.

Xiong had locked Tian in his sight after he landed. His hair was covered in blood, stinking a disgusting smell, and his eyes blazed with hunger of killing. He was happy to see that he's got a new prey, a prey who was stupid enough to show himself up so baldly.

Tian sneered seeing Xiong staring at him, then shouted: "Enjoy your last day on earth!"

No sooner had he finished his words than his inner energy burst, like a atomic bomb giving out infinite power.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 306 The Saviour**

As Tian Wu released his energy, his hands started moving in the air, waving around like he was practicing Taiji moves shortly after which a glowing golden sphere began to form between his hands, and it kept growing bigger.

The drones were streaming from above the square, showing Tian's immense power to everyone even before the fight begin. It was like movies coming into reality, everyone was excited to see what would come next.

"How long will it take a man to be able to such things, making his inner energy visible in that way?"

"The Master of the greatest family, truly he is extraordinary."

"He is definitely going to beat the hell out of that monster!"

Tian stayed calm as everyone was watching. He pushed his hands forward, launching the sphere toward Xiong as it grew big enough.

It was like a missile that lit the night, the speed of which was too rapid that it even ignited the air, leaving a burning trail behind it.

The whole square was caught in tremendous heat, everyone felt the burn on their skin, even those who were just watching TV.

Not everyone: Xiong didn't even budge seeing the attack coming right at him.

Bang !

The sphere hit Xiong.

There came a gigantic explosion of fire from where Xiong stood. Tian had controlled the explosion to focus only on Xiong.

People were all excited. They waited for the dust to disperse, hoping that it would be Xiong's dead body lying there.



So was Tian, he was sure that none shall survive such attack.

But all the excitement were gone as the fire was gone. Xiong was there after the explosion, standing.

Is that even possible?

Tian was astounded. Not only because Xiong was still alive but also Xiong didn't use any protection, he just took the attack with nothing more than his body.

There were murderous coming out of Xiong's scarlet red eyes for the fire had infuriated him. His gigantic body just seemed even more formidable as his rage grew.

Stomping his steps, Xiong dashed to Tian.

No time to waste. Tian gathered his strength in his right hand as fast as possible.

"Air-cracking palm!"

Tian threw his right palm forward as he shouted, sending a ray of enormous inner energy to Xiong.

Bang!

The attack landed on Xiong again, but it didn't stop him. Xiong kept running savagely, ignoring everything but Tian.

Next thing Tian knew, Xiong was already right in front of him.

Xiong grabbed Tian by his shoulder, making it impossible for Tian to escape, then he sank his teeth into Tian's neck...

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 307 Xiong Zhuge, The Invincible Yeti**

Time stopped at the moment.

It knocked the soul out of everyone. Tian Wu, the savior, the Master of the greatest family in the nation, was held down by Xiong, the invincible Yeti. They had seen so many people died from Xiong's bite, and now Tian looked just like another victim, another dead man walking.

It was unacceptable to anyone. The horror peaked as people were worried that it would be the end of the nation if Tian, their last hope, was killed.

But there came a miracle. Tian became smaller instantly and slipped through Xiong's hands.

The shrinking bones.

Tian immediately leaped away from Xiong.

It was a great relief to everyone, the commute from heaven to hell that their hearts were on finally took a break in heaven. So amazing that Tian managed to escape in such a close call, not to mention that he had mastered the mysterious technique of shrinking bones. People saw the light again, the light that would guide them through despair and darkness.

Tian stood still and extended his right arm: "Come, my sword!"

A blood-red huge sword immediately projected from the helicopter and landed on his hand.

The Blood Dragon Sword.

Murderous rage crawl up onto Tian's face as he had the sword in hand. From the moment on, no mercy would be spared for Xiong. Tian was ready to go all out and prove himself by destroying the powerful enemy he's dealing with.

His voice was cold and grim. "We'll see which one is tougher, your body or my sword!"

He rapidly ran toward Xiong like the wildest wind, leaped upward as he got near Xiong. Tian clutched the sword in his hand, going all out to Xiong on the ground like a dragon swooping down to its prey.

With his full strength, Tian was determined to chop Xiong in half.

Xiong suddenly become swift sensing the coming threat because he smelled the rage from Tian. He lifted his right hand to defend himself.

Everyone was escalated thinking that the sword would cut Xiong's arm down fast and clean.

Dang!

The sword landed on the arm, but what came was not running blood and flesh but a jangle. It sounded like the sword just got hit a chunk of iron.

Except for a bit of blood on Xiong's arm, nothing else happened.

It was a miracle indeed, but it was a miracle no one wanted to see.

Tian was shocked. He had never saw that coming since he knew the best about how powerful the Blood Dragon sword, their families' heirloom, is. It is the weapon with which his father Qingdi defeated the Four Great Warriors. He just couldn't believe that it left nearly nothing on Xiong's body.

But there was no time for him to waste, he started another round of attacks right after.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 308 Xiong Zhuge Fell**

Tian Wu took a flip in the midair and landed on the ground, shortly after which he clutched the Blood Dragon Sword and commence a series a fierce attack towards Xiong. Each slash and chop he took came with immense inner energy, even the air that the sword cut through were tuned into sharp blades and all went for Xiong.

Knowing nothing about martial art, Xiong defended the attacks in a clumsy and primitive way since his arm were as hard as granite, so was his body. Xiong was like a iron golem that fears not whatever kind of attacks, and the way he fought back was as clumsy as the way he defended but extremely destructive.

However powerful Tian and his sword were, Xiong managed to tackle it with nothing but his bare hands.

The fight went to. People watching TV couldn't see anything but two rapid shadows coming back and forth, leaving the square dusty and covered in inner energy. It looked like there were armies carrying on a battle rather than just two people.

All hopes were on Tian's shoulder, everyone was waiting for his victory.

And his strength did keep growing as the fight continued. Qingdi's success of maximizing the Blood Dragon Sword's power was a big inspiration to Tian, which made he devoted most his time reminiscing how Qingdi wielded it and learned from it, practicing with it whenever he could. Consequently, he was nearly as skillful with the sword as his father.

He was not disappointed by the drawn-out fight, his morale remained high and he felt that the Blood Dragon Sword in his hand was answering him after all the time he spent with it. He was eager to tried that out on the bloodthirsty savage monster, Xiong.

The slash and chop came even more fiercer, Tian kept trying to break the limit of his and the sword's power.

But Xiong was no less powerful than Tian, he was enjoying the fight with what he thought was his prey. All the blood he devoured made his body went tougher and strength went stronger, and his murderous nature was fully awakened in the fight with Tian. Fatigue doesn't seem to exist in his body, he just kept fighting like an immortal berserker, not even the Blood Dragon Sword can leave a cut on him.

Increasing was the intensity of the fight, so were the fatigue of whoever had been watching the fight. Eyes wide open, attention all focused and hearts pumping rapidly had made them tired, to see the Yeti being defeated was the only thing they wished.

Tian was also observing. He knew clearly that simple attacks on Xiong's body would all end in vain, the only way to end the battle was to find his Achilles heel.

Minutes later Tian locked his attention on Xiong's leg. There it was! Without wasting any seconds, he leaped upward swiftly, took a flip, and landed behind Xiong as he was still in a defending stance.

Tian gathered all his inner energy in the tip of the Blood Dragon Sword, slashing right toward the back of Xiong's leg.

Before Xiong even got to dodge or defend, the sword had landed on his leg. It was simple, but the energy condensed in the blade were beyond anyone's imagination.

The sword left a nasty wound on Xiong's leg, deep down to the bones.

Having been held captive in a shed left Xiong limited chance to work his legs, and it made his legs far less solid than the rest of his body. Tian had no opportunities of attacking his legs in the fight for Xiong never showed his back, so Tian seized the chance as soon as he realized Xiong's weak point.

"Aghhhhhhhh!"

Xiong lost his footing and fell to the ground.

There came an unstinting joy among those who were watching the fight, for Xiong, the savage monster, fell, completely fell. Relieved was their mind, they could finally celebrate for the victory.

And it was Tian's victory.

The messiah had come and won; it was what whoever witnessed the fight was thinking to themselves. The admiration they held toward Tian reached the summit

Tian looked like he also felt the admiration. He was enjoying this triumph, standing straight and upright in a manner of a proud and illustrious warrior.

Step by step, he walked up to Xiong as he clutched the sword in his hand.

He looked down on Xiong on the ground, said grimly: "Adios, you monster."

He raised the sword, chopping down toward Xiong.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 309 The Roar**

With the intention of alienating Xiong Zhuge for good and winning the fame and prestige for himself, Tian chopped down towards Xiong's neck.

People were holding their breath with all eyes were fixed on the sword, their mind could never be rested until they witness the demise of Xiong, the true and final demise.

But good things never come easily. Xiong, who was lying on the ground semiconscious, suddenly opened his eyes and caught the sword between his hands in the blink of an eye when it was only inches away from his head.

He didn't just catch the sword, the inner energy in his palm clashed with that of Tian in the sword and caused a colossal blast, radiating shockwaves around the square and nearly brought down the drones.

The overwhelmingly unbelievable scene shook the heart of whoever was watching too, in horror though. How did Xiong even survive and manage to fight back? It was just so shocking that everyone was left in desperation.

Tian was defenseless and knocked back totally unprepared.

Tian was astonished that he underestimated Xiong once again. He didn't know that beside Xiong's iron-like body, his inner energy is also as powerful nearly as Tian's own, which was his biggest advantage.

Xiong reached for his wound and felt the warm blood running out of his leg. His eyes twisted in savageness as he took his hand back and watched the blood dripping from it. The next moment he stick his tongue out and lick the blood on his hands.

There was smile on his face.

He reached out for the blood and lick again, and again, and again, each time drove him more excited than the last.

He got addicted to his own blood.

Even Tian was disgusted seeing what happened, so was everyone, nauseated by the act of such barbarity. Xiong even sank his hands down into the wound to drive out more blood, like a demon-possessed beast.

No one noticed how long it took Xiong to finally got satisfied. Unprecedented rage and madness crawled up into his eyes, his frightful face drove fear into everyone's heart as the nauseating smell spread around along with vicious desire of slaughtering from him.



He rose to his feet. The wound was torn bigger and the blood was nearly gushing, but Xiong felt no pain. His own blood just made him even more bloodthirsty, driving the primal craving for blood.

He stood straight and upright, locking his sight on Tian again as his eyes blazed with hunger for killing. And there was his smile, frightful as the arrival of death.

“Gargh!!!!!!”

Xiong’s inner energy burst as he let out a predatory roar, like an alpha wolf of a pack giving out orders of killing. The fear he planted in everyone’s heart grew deeper, the primitive dread how the grass-fed prey fears the bloodthirsty predator. The whole people’s square was covered by his intimidating fury.

With beastly rage and hunger eating up his mind, Xiong ran towards Tian, throwing his mountain-like body onto Tian.

Tian released his energy too as he felt the deadly threat that had grown more dangerous even before Xiong got close to him, not long after which Xiong got to his side.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 310 The Tragic Loss**

The fist of Xiong Zhuge headed directly to Tian like a cannonball, twisting the air cracking around it. The massive inner energy in the fist overflowed that it started to radiate from the fist and become almost tangible. The power in Xiong’s punch like the gigantic wooden club of Hercules that wiped out any obstacles dared stand in his way.

And peaked was Tian's inner energy, with which he raised the sword and wielded it to Xiong's fist. The glowing red light from the sword left a frightful trace in the air as if it's actually made of blood, heading directly to Xiong.

Bang!

Where the sword and fist met came a colossal blast and nearly knock the earth into an earthquake, nearly crumbled down the buildings around the square.

The picture in the TV was jammed as the drones were trembling in the shockwave of the blast. No one could tell which one would win, the fist or the sword. Tian's power is as credible as his prestige and fame while Xiong's beastly savageness made him no less mighty than Tian, and not to mention that both of their attack came with full intention of wiping out each other completely.

Everyone kept their attention fixed on the TV, dying to know what exactly happened. As the dust was gone, the image from the drones were clear again. Xiong remained still like a granite pillar, and Tian was whacked back a few steps, frowned.

Apparently Xiong had got the better of Tian. Not until then did Tian truly realized how colossal the inner energy of Xiong's was, not even the Blood Dragon Sword gave Tian much advantage in the face of such a monster with unreasonable capability.

Tian's face gradually turned grim.

"Tornado Slash!"

Clutching the sword in his hand, Tian began whirling his body like a cyclone, empowering his inner energy to the limit as the speed kept going faster. After a short while Tian immediately leaped skyward and slashed down toward Xiong, putting on his hope in this invincible attack.

The end of the battle all depended on this attack.

With no intention of dodging, Xiong, the granite pillar, did nothing but raised his right hand to defend such a fierce slash. As the sword came near, he reached out his hand and grabbed the sword.

And the sword just stopped there.

With bare hands only! It wasn't that Tian didn't know about Xiong's iron-like body and enormous strength, having the Blood Dragon Sword caught in his hand was something Tian never thought of.

It was his Tornado Slash, the unique attack of his of which the destructive power he had so much pride in, how is it even possible that someone can just catch it, the slash that could cut a mountain in half, with hands only?

In that short moment of Tian's astonishment, there came the punch of Xiong that left Tian no time of reacting to it

Bang!

Right on Tian's chest!

The punch immediately left a pit on his chest. Tian was bashed at least ten meters away. Blood was gushing out his mouth, unbearable pain was travelling through his body, his ribs were shattered, breath nearly stopped. Tian lied there, almost unconscious.

# **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 311 Tian Wu was defeated**

Tian Wu suffered a disastrous defeat.

He, a person with high status, collapsed completely. He lost his majesty and arrogance. He had only a limp body and a faint breath.

He was on the brink of death.

When Tian failed, everyone's hope shattered completely. It seemed that everyone was in the worst possible situation. They were stiff and hopeless. As Tian, the matchless master of the first family, was defeated by Xiong Zhuge, there was nothing to look forward to. Who else in the world could tame the monster?

No. There was no expectation and hope in people's hearts. Nothing but despair filled their hearts.

Tian lay on the ground in despair. All kinds of emotions flooded into his mind and he was about to be crazy. The reason why he threw himself into the breach to fight against Xiong in public today was that he was confident that he could defeat the hairy monster. He wanted to prove himself in front of all the people of the nation. He also wanted to let everyone see his advantages and to be admired by everyone. Tian is the master of Wu family and he is standing in the top of the country. After having been dim and in low profile for many years, he wanted to let himself shine thoroughly across the country.

But he was defeated in the end. He was disgraced and unable to fulfill his hope. Instead of being the savior of the world, he became a loser in the eyes of everyone. His heart was about to burst.

After sending Tian flying through the air, Xiong didn't go to see Tian. He stared at the Blood Dragon Sword clamped in his hand. Blood Dragon Sword is red, which is like blood. It has been stained with countless blood. Xiong's favorite thing in his life is blood. It seemed that he felt the steady flow of blood from the Blood Dragon Sword. He loves this feeling. His eyes slowly burst out a very excited light, which is also red.

Suddenly, Xiong grasped the handle of the Blood Dragon Sword. Then he brandished the sword and began to cut wildly around. He cut violently and wildly, as if he was venting his emotions, or as if he was doing something he was passionately in love with.

Bang! Bang! Bang!

He cut again and again. Every time he cut, he used all his strength without reservation. The whole People's Square was littered with broken stones, fallen trees, loud noises and smoke. Even a number of bodies on the ground were hacked into two halves by him. There was no sign showed that he wanted to stop. The more he cut, the more excited he became. He was more and more obsessed with the Blood Dragon Sword. Just like a child who doesn't want to let go of his favorite toy.

After playing for a while, Xiong didn't seem to enjoy himself. All of a sudden, he looked at Tian, who was lying on the ground.

His eyes glowed red and he stared at Tian. He also walked toward Tian. His steps were slow and heavy, which shook the earth and resounded through the clouds.

That's the pace of Death.

Everyone in front of the screen suddenly became scared. Although Tian failed, they didn't want Tian to be killed by Xiong so tragically.

At that moment, everyone was nervous. Everyone's breath was stagnant and heartstrings were tight.

In the gaze of countless people, Xiong approached Tian with the momentum of Death. He looked at Tian ferociously. Then without a word, he raised the Blood Dragon Sword and cut it down on Tian.

The Blood Dragon Sword is powerful, and Xiong was completely mercilessly. Tian would definitely be dead if he was cut.

For an instant, everyone's nerves were at their height.

But Tian didn't be split into two. In this critical moment, a streak of inner energy came from the middle of the air suddenly and hit Xiong's hand which was clenching the Blood Dragon Sword.

Bang!

The inner energy hit Xiong's hand. As a result, Xiong's hand veered off course during the chop and the sword cut the ground beside Tian.

There was a big crack on the ground immediately. Then came the loud noise and dust.

Tian was saved.

Then, an old man with white hair fell from the sky. He landed steadily behind Xiong.

He is Hai Wei.

Hai came here with Tian by helicopter. According to Tian's original plan, he was going to kill Xiong by himself. And thus he could make a name

for himself and impress all the people. However, he failed to attain his hope. As he was about to be kill by Xiong, Hai had to appear.

When the breathless people suddenly saw an old man fell from the sky like a god, they were not only relieved but also hopeful. Everyone's heart beat faster. Tian didn't die, and there was a new master came. As the white-haired man saved Tian, isn't he more powerful than Tian?

At the thought of it, people couldn't help but get excited. Anyway, it was the light in the dark and made people embrace hope again.

All eyes were on the white-haired man.

At that moment, Hai was like an immortal. He stood there with a posture of a Taoist immortal. He was like a vast, endless and bottomless ocean.

Xiong was in the state of violence and murder, and when he was suddenly stopped by Hai, his anger immediately rose up. His eyes were red. He turned around and stared at Hai fiercely. The next moment, he raised the Blood Dragon Sword and cut it down on him.

Xiong doesn't know Kung fu moves, but he has great power. The Blood Dragon Sword was of more savage power in his hands.

He spared no effort to cut, which broke through the air and resounded through the sky.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 312 Hai Wei Died**

Seeing this, Hai Wei's dull eyes suddenly glittered with incisiveness when his inner Energy spurted in an instant as if the advent of a perfect sword, whose power was strong enough to make people tremble.

"Yinyang Fist!"

Hai shouted out and suddenly flashed toward Xiong Zhuge instead of drawing back while the Blood Dragon Sword was nearly hitting him.

The audience in front of the screen only noticed a black shadow flashed by and finally appeared before Xiong in the blink of an eye. Not being hit by the Blood Dragon Sword, he stood before Xiong with his Yinyang Fist punching Xiong before he reacted.

It's a deadly punch transmuting Yin into Yang. Yin, extremely gentle, implicit and inconspicuous; Yang, purely forceful, explicit and ostentatious.

But Hai was neither of the above. Instead, he was the third kind of person, either Yin or Yang. At the first moment, the strength of his fist was weak without any energy just like a little girl's fist. But after a while, his fist became extremely strong, moving toward Xiong, full of masculine force like the blazing sun with the overwhelming inner Energy.

As expected, failing to hit, Xiong was badly hurt by Hai's Yinyang Fist.

Boom!

With a loud bang, the Yin-to-Yang Fist slamming into Xiong had beaten back him like a drowned mouse.

Such a powerful man was beaten back by Hai!



It was a scene that had never been seen before by the onlookers present. It's known that Xiong had not even been defeated by weapons, not to mention a punch. How forceful the power was!

Everyone present became extremely excited, whose eyes were full of brilliant light, because they thought Hai could bring them hope.

Xiong stepped back to keep himself steady, whose diabolic and terrifying eyes suddenly spurted a strong flame, as if to tear Hai into pieces.

"Ugh!"

Xiong shouted out as strong energy suddenly exploded like a volcanic eruption. With the rough power surging into the sky instantly, Xiong rushed towards Hai and slashed at him at random.

Xiong really turned on his power this time and slashed violently without a break, whose sword carried murderous look and powerful force.

One by one, each had devastating damage.

Bang, bang, bang!

Wherever the sword hit, there must be a gruesome crack on the hard ground of the large People's Square, causing loud bangs.

The monster was completely crazy.

Without hesitation, he sprang to his feet like a rocket to avoid Xiong's horrible sword. As Hai was rising up, his inner Energy that gradually gathered in the palms kept bombarding Xiong, who was madly slashing below.

Hai's inner Energy in his palms with endless power kept bombarding Xiong like heavy hail.

All at once, anything was in chaos with the roar shaking in the void just like thunder resounding in all directions. Hai in the air, together with Xiong on the ground, spared no effort to kill madly with rage.

The People's Square was left in destruction due to the duel between them, where the dust rolled up and flew in the air and the loud bangs resounded, causing a scene of the void and chaos.

The audience could only see a blur on the screen.

Everything before Hai's eyes was too blurred for him to see Xiong while the inner Energy was still spurting from his hands. At the same time, he could not sense any move of Xiong. Obviously, Xiong had stopped slashing.

Hai was not sure whether Xiong was defeated by his inner Energy. Just in case, he continued to launch the strongest attack on Xiong until he made sure that Xiong didn't move at all. Then Hai eventually stopped.

He looked for Xiong through the flying dust in the air.

As the dust gradually cleared, Hai's sight became clearer.

However, when he clearly saw the scene below, it turned out that Xiong was standing unharmed, whose eyes stared at him with a horrific light flaming, as if the death were looking at him.

Instantly, Hai's expression changed dramatically.

Boom!

Suddenly Xiong sprang to his feet and grabbed Hai's ankle to throw him onto the ground!

Boom!

Before Hai reacted, he was thrown on the ground by Xiong with a loud bang.

As the dust rolled up, Hai was vomiting blood, whose face began to contort with eyes in pain. He felt his entrails were all shattered by the powerful force of Xiong.

Xiong landed on the ground immediately. Without a break, he lifted the Blood Dragon Sword up to slash at Hai, who was badly injured on the ground.

The Blood Dragon Sword precisely hit Hai's neck. At the same time, his head rolled to the ground like a football off one's feet.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 313 Tian Wu was getting desperate**

Hai Wei was dead.

And the murder scene looked terrifying and tragic.

His head was still rolling on the ground, his eyes were still opened, there were mixed feelings of furious, painful, shocked and horrifying in his eyes.

Xiong Zhuge had killed Hai Wei, Xiong's eyes couldn't help but show his excitement, he stared at the separated dead body of Hai on the ground

and smiled viciously, then, he looked at the Blood Dragon Sword in his hand, it can be seen that he's so satisfied with the strength of this weapon.

The audience in front of the screen was completely stunned.

They knew Xiong is a sanguinary monster, but, they thought Hai would be the terminator of the disaster. However, Hai was also beaten by the monster, even his head was cut down. This scene has shocked everyone, the audience in front of the screen were all extremely shocked, as if they have foreseen their own fate through TV. It seemed like the monster won't stop killing anyway, it's doomed to be endless slaughter, perhaps no one can escape from the fate of being killed by Xiong. There's no hope for people any more.

Tian Wu who's lying on the ground also saw the death of Hai, his eyes protruded, his mood was high.

For Tian, Hai is his shadow, also his most trusted and loyal followers, the only one who can bring him some relief. When Tian was not valued in Family Wu, it was Hai who cared about him so much, Hai always encouraged him, helped him, and even taught him how to fight. For so many years, Tian never felt a bit of love from his father-Qingdi Wu, but he could feel how much Hai cared about him. Moreover, Wu Tian knew clearly that Hai helped him for nothing in return. Although he never knew why Hai did this, but he has regarded Hai as his closest family since long time ago.

Hai was the only one that Tian could depend on, but now, Hai died for saving his life, Tian was so painful, he felt like someone was cutting down one piece of his flesh with knife, he couldn't endure the pain.

Tian's hatred against Xiong all burst out this moment. He gazed at Xiong, his eyes seemed like he was desperate to burn Xiong into crushed bones. However, his body couldn't move, he wanted to revenge for Hai, but he failed to do that. He couldn't even protect himself right now, because Xiong was staring at him.

There was bloodthirstiness in the eyes of Xiong, he walked toward Tian step by step, Tian was pushed toward to the edge of death.

When Xiong approached Tian's body, Xiong lifted the Blood Dragon Sword without saying a word, then he put it down on Tian's neck.

With Xiong's immense power, it must be a fatal blow.

Tian's eyes were blood red, he's got mixed feelings in his heart. Of course he didn't want to die here, but Death has seized him, he was unable to resist, unable to escape. No matter how regretful he is, he can only wait for the arrival of death. Today he's going to die here definitely.

Buzz!

Tian was in despair, suddenly, the Blood Dragon Sword which was about to cut down his head suddenly started to tremble violently before it touched the skin of Tian. It went out of control by its owner, it just suspended in midair.

Seeing this, Tian was stirred up, he got excited again. Other people may not realize what's going on, but he knew it. The situation now was exactly the same as the scene when he killed Andy Wu. He realized who was saving him at once.

The audience in front of the screen was stunned. They thought Tian's going to end like Hai with his body divided, but no one ever expected

the sword seemed to have its own will and escaped from the control of Xiong, that's why it didn't kill Tian. The scene was so strange that audience were astonished.

The eyes of Xiong also changed, he strengthened his force, trying to push the Blood Dragon Sword down, but the sword was still suspended at its place.

Everything seemed like frozen.

The scene looked like someone has pressed the pause button.

At this time, a tall and strong figure suddenly appeared in the lens, exposed in front of all the audience.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 314 The Arrival of Qingdi Wu**

This man was Qingdi Wu.

Only Qingdi Wu could take control of Blood Dragon Sword and made it stop killing people.

Qingdi appeared in the People's Square and slowly walked towards Tian Wu who was lying on the ground.

Although Tian Wu had already guessed that his father had saved him, he couldn't help but shed tears when he saw his father appear. Since he was a child, what he lacked most was his father's love, and what he cared most about was what his father thought of him. But Qingdi had never praised or commended him. Tian had always thought that his father had no love for him. But now that his father appeared to save him when his

life was at stake, Tian finally had enormous mood swings. He looked at his father with a complicated look, and his mouth was trembling.

Qingdi quickly arrived at Tian's side. He first looked at Hai Wei who died miserably on the ground, and then stared at Tian. When he saw Tian's chest caved in, Qingdi couldn't help but furrow his brows. Anger appeared in his eyes.

But it was as if Xiong Zhuge didn't see Qingdi at all and didn't care about him. His entire attention was focused on Blood Dragon Sword. He felt inexplicably irritated at Blood Dragon Sword's sudden disobedience to his control. He tried swinging it a few more times, but he couldn't get Blood Dragon Sword to listen to his commands. Xiong Zhuge's patience finally ran out and he tried to stomp on Tian's head and wanted to crush Tian's head to pieces to let go of his irritation.

Seeing this, Qingdi punched out a fist. The powerful inner energy was sent out from his palm and suddenly attacked Xiong Zhuge.

Xiong was suddenly struck by the inner energy in an instant, and then his huge body flew backwards and retreated to a place more than ten meters away.

Seeing this scene, the look of the audience in front of the screen changed again suddenly. Qingdi descended like a king, striking the invincible Xiong as soon as he came. This scene really cheered the people greatly. People who had lost hope seemed to see hope again. They were thrilled.

After Qingdi had struck Xiong flying, he immediately crouched down, pulled out a pill and stuffed it into Tian's mouth directly.

Tian swallowed the pill, and then he felt that a warm current surged into his heart. He looked at his father without speaking, but there were complicated emotions in his eyes.

"Hold on, wait for me to bring you home."Qingdi said to Tian softly.

A few simple words were like a light breeze that instantly smoothed out the resentment Tian had piled up in his heart over the past decades. He looked at Qingdi with hazy eyes, his lips trembling, and nodded deeply.

On the other side, Xiong flew back more than ten meters away before finally landing steadily on the ground. Only then did Xiong shift his attention to Qingdi. He stared at Qingdi for a few moments, and then his look changed suddenly. He raised Blood Dragon Sword and rushed towards Qingdi fiercely.

At the sight of Xiong, he slowly stood up and directly faced Xiong who was running towards him.

Qingdi at this moment was extremely terrifying. His body seemed to have a murderous aura unleashed, bursting out with an extremely powerful and compelling inner energy, as if it was going to devour the heavens and earth.

Xiong didn't care about that much. As soon as he rushed in front of Qingdi, he raised the Blood Dragon Sword and slashed at Qingdi.

Xiong used a tremendous amount of strength to make this slash, and the power he gathered on the blade was also incomparably powerful and terrifying, a slash that seemed to shake the earth.

All the spectators shuddered abruptly, and arose tension



However, Qingdi remained motionless with no intention of evading at all. He only said coldly, "Blood Dragon Sword, come back."

Suddenly, the Blood Dragon Sword in Xiong's hands stopped attacking Qingdi. Just like earlier, the Blood Dragon Sword once again trembled violently in Xiong's hands. But this time, it trembled even more, as if the sword had gone insane.

But no matter how hard Blood Dragon Sword struggled and trembled, it could not escape Xiong's control. Xiong's strength was enormous. He had a death grip on Blood Dragon Sword. It was as if he was engaged in a tug-of-war with Blood Dragon Sword, and they two were temporarily holding each other.

In the meantime, Qingdi's eyebrows knitted together, and the strength in his body intensified as he suddenly shouted at the sky, "Sword, come back."

The sound was deafening and powerful.

The Blood Dragon Sword was like an instant powerhouse, and the entire sword flew straight up.

However, Xiong's hand was still holding onto the hilt of the sword, and Xiong's huge body was carried flying by the Blood Dragon Sword.

This scene was amazing, and the audience in front of the screen was all stunned.

The sword was truly a divine sword.

The soaring Xiong shouted fiercely, letting out a roar like a tiger's roar. The energy in his body boomed. His eyes became redder and redder,

and he now was like a demon. He was trying his best to control Blood Dragon Sword. No matter how Blood Dragon Sword flew and trembled, he just wouldn't let go.

He had been fighting with the Blood Dragon Sword all the time.

When the energy soared to the extreme, Xiong suddenly gripped the Blood Dragon Sword and slammed it into the sky.

Suddenly, wherever the blade's light reached, trees were broken and the ground cracked. Even the entire People Square seemed to be split in half because of this blade.

After the mighty Blood Dragon Sword was thrown out, he suddenly quieted down. It didn't struggle and tremble, and didn't flew as hard as it could. It was as if it had instantly become a good child, staying quietly in Xiong's hand.

Then Xiong held Blood Dragon Sword in his hand and slowly flied back to the ground.

At this time, Xiong looked like a Demon King with a demonic aura.

Qingdi's face changed. He didn't hesitate and immediately said loudly again, "Blood Dragon Sword, come back."

This time, Qingdi's voice was even louder and more powerful, but Blood Dragon Sword, however, was completely unresponsive.

Qingdi's heart was abruptly shocked. He looked at Xiong incredulously and the Blood Dragon Sword in his hand.

Obviously, Blood Dragon Sword no longer obeyed Qingdi. It had been completely tamed by Xiong.

As Qingdi was shocked, Xiong smiled evilly at the Blood Dragon Sword, and then he lifted the Blood Dragon Sword and slashed at Qingdi.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 315 Get stronger with fighting**

Blood Dragon Sword has been tamed and totally controlled by Xiong Zhuge. His attack of this time is entirely different from that in the past, as there were only his brute force and inner energy in the sword no matter how hard he attacked before while he has been in one with the sword and become invincible.

Blood Dragon Sword made Xiong Zhuge more overwhelming and magic and Xiong Zhuge made Blood Dragon Sword more powerful. They got mutually reinforced with the combination of human energy and sword power thus making the lethality get countless times stronger than before.

The heaven seemed to be split off after he attacked just for once.

It can be imagined how powerful the sword is.

The heaven-splitting sword with inner energy rushed toward Qingdi Wu and suddenly appeared above him, then hit downward with a loud crash irresistibly.

Immediately, the ground where Qingdi Wu stood on split. However, he was not there where he was before and just disappeared suddenly.

All the people who were watching felt shocked as they just saw Blood Dragon Sword was out control of Qingdi Wu and used by Xiong Zhuge, as if the magical sword changed its sides. Then Xiong Zhuge hit Qingdi Wu without hesitation, which made people on the scene become shocked and anxious unintentionally because they were afraid that Qingdi Wu would be split in half. However, what was weird just happened. Qingdi Wu should disappeared instantly without being noticed. How did he vanished?

Then, people had an expectation on Qingdi Wu, thinking that he was a super master-hand even without Blood Dragon Sword and seemed to have the power to fight against Xiong Zhuge. There was still hope and people got excited again. Everyone stared at the screen waiting for the extreme confrontation doomed to be remarkable.

With the movement of the camera lens of UAV, Qingdi Wu was finally found in the next moment.

It seemed that Qingdi Wu moved from original place to the rear side of Xiong Zhuge in a flash. Xiong Zhuge was not so fast as Qingdi Wu but had strong perceptivity and instantly sensed the unusual energy coming from the rear side, then he turned around quickly and hit toward Qingdi Wu again.

That hit was also overwhelming with extremely strong power which was enough to stir up the wind and waves and remove mountains.

However, like just now, after the sword fell down rapidly, only the ground was split and Qingdi Wu vanished again.

The camera lens of UAV quickly moved again catching that Qingdi Wu had been in the air.

Xiong Zhuge at the first time sensed where Qingdi Wu was once again and waved Blood Dragon Sword at once without hesitation toward Qingdi Wu who was in the air.

Immediately, a puff of red sword light with inner energy broke through the void and split everything, then moved quickly toward Qingdi Wu.

But Qingdi Wu didn't dodged again but became concentrated and burst out monstrous momentum with a loud crash. His invincible inner energy like the rough sea roared making the void around him twisted indistinctively. When his inner energy was on the peak, he concentrated it into his hands totally, then hit it out toward Xiong Zhuge on the ground.

In an instant, a puff of endless horrible inner energy violently rushed toward Xiong Zhuge like mountain torrents and tsunami.

Bang!

Qingdi Wu's violent inner energy hit on the blood red sword wave from Xiong Zhuge with a rush. Suddenly, the aftermath of the inner energy burst with a loud sound and the sky and ground changed their color.

The whole People's Square became dark in a flash as if being shrouded by thick dark clouds and people just couldn't tell whether it was day or night.

The sight line of the people who were watching became dim making them hard to see. That was a repeated scene as people all clearly remembered that it was after the screen became dim suddenly that Hai Wei was dragged down and killed by Xiong Zhuge with just hitting for once.

Thinking of that, the audiences suddenly became nervous and the anxious feeling beyond expression overwhelmed them making them uneasy.

Just when the aftermath of the inner energy gradually faded and the scene became clear, the nervous people saw that Qingdi Wu landed from the sky and stood erectly on the square with serious eye expression. He was still majestic-looking with a dignified appearance.

Apparently, Qingdi Wu was safe. People suddenly became relieved and got greater expectation on him.

During the confrontation, Qingdi Wu was hit to the ground by Xiong Zhuge but was not hurt and Xiong Zhuge also took two steps backward. They were well matched during the first round.

Xiong Zhuge is bloodthirsty and he wouldn't like to fight without going any further than necessary but to kill Qingdi Wu. So, he raised Blood Dragon Sword again and rushed toward Qingdi Wu at once after seeing him standing there without being hurt at all.

He waved Blood Dragon Sword crazily as rushing and slashed toward Qingdi Wu ferociously and overwhelmingly for every time. He slashed so quick that the sword looked like a highly lethal running machine in high speed. Anyone who was around would be cut into pieces.

Xiong Zhuge really got stronger during fight.

And the Blood Dragon Sword also became more powerful.

Qingdi Wu wouldn't definitely wait for death. At the moment Xiong Zhuge started to move, He burst into powerful inner energy with a loud crash. When Xiong Zhuge hit toward him, he soared into the air instantly

like the roc with spreading wings. He slid backward as roaring and avoided the continuous attack of Xiong Zhuge.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 316 A fierce duel**

"Dragon Legs!"

Qingdi Wu shouted sharply, and then his legs swayed in the air with great power. The Inner Energy emitted from Dingdi's legs all swept across Xiong Zhuge.

Hoo Hoo Hoo!

Qingdi's legs became his best weapon. In face of Xiong's continuous attack of sword-like physical energy, Qingdi's legs shadows seemed to become giant dragons with great power and momentum. Xiong was shrouded in such powerful and invincible leg shadows.

The Dragon legs is a top-level kung fu. Once it is put into practice, it is endless, just like the surging river, and the inherent explosive power is also overwhelming and invincible.

The endless leg energy and the continuous fierce sword-like energy collided in the void. Qingdi's leg shadows are powerful and and mighty, and the Inner Energy in the leg was unmatched, which shattered all sword-like physical energy made by Xiong Zhuge. The combination of Xiong and the Blood Dragon Sword was extremely powerful, but Qingdi's attack was a combination of kung fu, strength and Inner Energy. This continuous battle between the them, Qingdi Wu seemed to be even better.

Bang Bang Bang!

No matter how dense and powerful the Sword-like energy released by Xiong, in the end, would dissolved by Qingdi's leg energy. In this uninterrupted duel, Qingdi's leg energy forcefully breached Xiong's offensive.

Upon seeing this, Qingdi cried, "Dragon Legs, Break!"

As soon as the roar came out, Qingdi Wu immediately concentrated all his violent power of Inner Energy in his legs, and then he poured out all the most powerful legs energy instantly. The countless shadows of the legs swept out, containing violent and sharp murderous momentum, all attacked the gap on the Xiong's offensive.

It was a small gap, but it became huge opening under the countess attack of the legs.

Then the Dragon Legs completely broke the sword-like Inner Energy and directly towards Xiong's body.

Xiong obviously felt a sense of danger made by the leg shadows. Immediately, he stopped slashing and quickly blocked the Blood Dragon Sword against his chest. He used the blade of the blood dragon blade to resist Qingdi's offensiveness of the Dragon Legs.

Bang Bang Bang!

Although the Blood Dragon Sword blocked most of the strength and power of Dragon Legs, Xiong was still pushed back by Qingdi's powerful and invincible Dragon Legs' offensive, and his ferocious eyes also showed up unprecedented painful look.



Xiong had already shown the trend of failure.

Qingdi's attack had not stopped, his legs were still swinging with the strongest power. The Inner Energy continued swept across Xiong.

However, Xiong just kept backing but hadn't fallen.

After a long time of attack, Qingdi's face suddenly sank, and the light in his eyes suddenly became intense. His body also erupted into a powerful momentum.

"Dragon Legs, Go!"

After an angrily roar, in the void, the layers of shadows made by Qingdi's legs disappeared suddenly, and all the legs' shadows condensed into one leg shadow. A mountain- like momentum and extremely violent Inner Energy emitted from this leg energy, directly rushed towards Xiong.

This was a leg energy that condensed the tremendous power just like the combination of ten thousand dragons. A dragon-like Inner Energy, holding the mighty power, hit Xiong directly.

Boom!

The dragon-like Inner Energy, breaking through all obstacles, slammed into the Blood Dragon Sword in front of Xiong. The aftermath of the violent Inner Energy swept away in all directions, like a violent vortex shaking across the world and deterring all people.

The burly and powerful Xiong could no longer ward off it. He seemed to be swept by turbulent waves and the whole person was knocked flying and finally crashed down heavily, shaking the dust.

# **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 317 Qingdi Wu lost the fight**

The Dragon-like Legs of Qingdi Wu finally knocked Xiong Zhuge down.

When the devil fell, everyone was very excited.

There was the most intense light in everyone's eyes. Everyone's heart was full of excitement. Qingdi is so powerful and handsome, for he knocked Xiong, who has Blood Dragon Sword, down. You know, bare-handed Xiong is already very powerful and invincible. And after the Blood Dragon Sword was tamed by Xiong, Xiong is much more powerful. Under such circumstance, Qingdi defeated Xiong with his bare hands. How powerful Qingdi is!

Tens of millions of people showed their highest and most admirable respect to Qingdi. Everyone's eyes were with a piercing gleam when Qingdi fell down from the sky suddenly. Like an immortal, he came down to the earth to save the world from extreme misery. He knocked Xiong, a big devil, down with his absolute strength. He opened a crack in the dark future to let the light in.

People saw the brightest hope once again and they looked forward to the future.

Tian Wu, who was lying on the ground, was also shocked. At that moment, his father was infinitely great in his eyes.

Yesterday, Tian saw with his own eyes that Qingdi defeated the Four Great Kings. Although Tian was greatly shocked by Qingdi at that time, he actually believed in his heart that the victory of Qingdi was largely due to the Blood Dragon Sword. This time, Qingdi had no Blood Dragon

Sword, but he could still defeat Xiong who held the Blood Dragon Sword, which is enough to prove that Qingdi's own strength is too strong to be matched by anyone.

Tian admired his father much. At the same time, he also hoped that Qingdi can kill Xiong to avenge and avoid any future troubles.

Xiong slumped to the ground where a pit was smashed by him. He was not dead, but he was badly hurt. His mouth was full of blood and his face was filled with great pain. This was the first time for Xiong to suffer such a heavy injury. He looked away and stared at Qingdi with a murderous look.

People saw Xiong stood up from the pit after they had been excited for a while.

All of a sudden, everyone was nervous again. When they saw Xiong, who stood up again clearly, their pupils dilated. There was fear in their eyes.

Because Xiong looked like a mutant. His powerful muscles showed great evils, which are as deep as hell and as terrible as abyss. He stood among the ruins, as if a real devil has descended and looked down upon the earth.

Xiong was as angry as a mad devil. His power was terrible and unfathomable.

He looked at Qingdi with his eyes blazing with anger. It seemed that his eyes can devour everything. In an instant, his whole inner energy was at its strongest. His hot blood was roaring and boiling in his body. His momentum burst out fiercely, so that his power doubled. He was very terrible at that moment.

After seeing this, Qingdi changed his facial expressions suddenly. Like a conditional reflex, he released his inner strength and his inner energy burst forth. His momentum suddenly became very strong. He was like an august king looking down on the earth.

Xiong came out of the pit. Clutching the Blood Dragon Sword, he walked towards Qingdi step by step. Every step he took seemed to have great strength and the ground shook slightly. While he was walking, his momentum rose greatly.

A towering momentum burst out from Xiong's body immediately. The Blood Dragon Sword in his hand was assimilated by his momentum and became dazzling red.

The light of sword was slight but the momentum of Xiong was aggressive.

Xiong and the Blood Dragon Sword was a perfect combination, which showed the strongest power.

"Ah!"

Suddenly, Xiong burst out a roar. His huge body suddenly turned into a huge mountain. With the momentum of suppressing everything, he rushed towards Qingdi with the fastest speed.

All of a sudden, there seemed to be an earthquake in the People's Square. The ground was shaking and the strong murderous atmosphere was everywhere. Lying on the ground, Tian felt his bones were shaken painful and a strong oppressive feeling made him almost suffocate.

At that moment, Qingdi's momentum has accumulated to the strongest. He condensed the strongest inner energy in his right hand without reservation. Then he roared suddenly, "Armageddon Fist."

With that roar, Qingdi's momentum suddenly burst out. The muscles of his right arm suddenly swelled, and the lines of muscles broke his sleeve. His arm was completely exposed and it is too stout to be judged by common sense. The muscles of his arm were red and ferocious and the veins were bursting startlingly. The whole arm seemed to contain a violent force of terror, waiting for him to pour out.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 318 Crisis**

When Xiong Zhuge was about to rush to Qingdi Wu, Qingdi's sturdy and brave right arm suddenly moved, and his right fist, with a terrifying momentum, hit directly on the ground under his feet.

Yes, this punch, he did not hit Xiong, but blasted to the ground.

Boom!

When the fist hit the ground, all of the arm's strength was exploded and the Inner Energy exploded. In an instant, the ground beneath his fist was quickly cracking. Soon, the entire ground of the People's Square was torn apart.

The power of fist was formidable and unmatched.

The running Xiong Zhuge, was swallowed by the ground gravel that was cracked and splashed under his feet. As if Xiong stepped into the gate of hell. His body was shaking, and his whole body was completely captured

by a wave of violent force, which made him oppressed. That feeling made he restless and uncomfortable as he was trapped in the dark room for sixty years.

He hated it and desperately wanted to break all this oppression!

"Ah!"

The frantic Xiong suddenly roared again, at the same time, he condensed all his strength and Inner Energy into the Blood Dragon Sword. And then, with his explosive mood, he highly lifted the Blood Dragon Sword and slashed at the ground.

This slash seemed to exhausted all his energy. The Blood Dragon Sword even changed greatly due to his rage and the entire blade, at the next moment, emitted an extremely dazzling red light.

Boom!

Instantly, the vast ground quaked in your boots again. The broken stones on the ground suddenly flew all over the place, bursting everywhere, People's Square, Completely messed up.

The great momentum overwhelmed entire space.

After a while, all the gravel in the sky fell to the ground, everything was calm.

The strongest and most powerful forces are all disappeared after collision.

The power of Qingdi's World-Destroying Fist was extremely powerful, but Xiong's slash poured into all energy he had was even more powerful.

After all, Xiong's slash counteracted Qingdi's attack that contained the power of nature.

Qing's face changed suddenly, and his World-destroying was enough to destroy the earth, but in the end, it did not destroy Xiong, and was broken by Xiong's slash. This fact made Qingdi difficult to accept.

Seeing that Qingdi was safe and sound, the fact made him instantly furious, and a strong red light flashed in his eyes. His morale suddenly surged.

"Ah!"

Xiong roared again, and then, he lifted his feet and stomped suddenly, and suddenly, the whole person rose into the sky and rushed into the air. He tightly held the Blood Dragon Sword and slashed at Qingdi.

This slash also exhausted all the energy. The blood in his body was also surging. He was completely became a terrifying demon.

At this time, the Blood Dragon Sword showed its power. Its whole body also emitted extremely dazzling red light, which completely shrouded Qingdi. While the Sword-like Inner Energy slashed fiercely at Qingdi like a laser.

Qingdi felt a very strong crisis. Immediately, he recovered from the shock. When the sword-like energy attacked, Qingdi burst into endless and powerful real energy. The Inner Energy was surrounding him, forming a golden shield that is as thick as the city walls.

Almost as soon as the Inner Energy shield was formed, the laser sword-like Inner Energy suddenly rushed, slashing hard at the golden shield.

Boom!

Qingdi's shield was extremely thick and strong. But this time Xiong's energy was sharp and violent, strong and unmatched, Qing could not stand it.

The sword-like Inner Energy broke through the shield, hitting directly Qingdi's body.

Suddenly, Qingdi flew back to the ground and fell to the ground. His mouth also spat blood. He could fight again no matter how strong he was for he was still a physical body after all, he couldn't carry the Blood Dragon Sword's attack. This time, he was very badly injured.

Qingdi was defeated.

Xiong continued his victorious pursuit. He immediately flew down and rushed to Qingdi. He raised the Blood Dragon Sword, and slashed at Qingdi directly.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 319 A nightmare moment**

Xiong Zhuge struck Qingdi Wu who was seriously wounded, and his sword was fierce and merciless.

In an instant, all the people watching the combat opened their eyes wide, they holding breath, their hearts beating wildly, and they were very nervous. For Qingdi, everyone really admired and really felt that Qingdi was a rare top master. He was very hopeful to defeat Xiong . Everyone had great expectations of him, but who could knew Qingdi was still



defeated by Xiong. Xiong was even about to kill Qingdi. By this hit, Qingdi's ending will be exactly the same as Hai Wei!

Everyone dared not imagine the next scene. Everyone was shocked and horrified. This moment became a nightmarish moment. All the people were seized by full of fear.

Tian Wu's heart was most nervous. Today was his first time he felt the care and love from his father. He resented Qingdi for many years. He always felt that his father was too neglected and too ruthless, but today, he felt Father's love. He finally changed his mind about Qingdi. He also admired his father from the bottom of his heart. How could he accept that just watch his father die in front of him?

He didn't want Qingdi to die, he didn't want Xiong to live rampantly, and he didn't want to end up being hacked to death.

Under the intense tension of all the people, the Blood Dragon Sword in the hands of Xiong ripped through the void and was unstoppable.

Boom!

With a loud sound, and the Blood Dragon Sword was severely cut on the ground where Qingdi lay. The ground that had been torn apart was cracked by a bigger rift, gravel splashing and clouds of dust threw up.

However, Qingdi suddenly disappeared without a shadow.

It was Apparate.

Although Qingdi had been seriously injured, he still had the strength to apparate at an important juncture of life and death. So he dodged the lethal blow.

Switching to a temporarily safe place, Qingdi immediately took a pill from his pocket and took it quickly without hesitation.

This was the same medicine given to Tian just now. It was a miraculous medicine, which had the effect of activating blood circulation and removing blood stasis and pain.

After Qingdi swallowed the pill, within a moment, the pain in his body was relieved a lot, his breath was much better, and his face regained some ruddy complexion.

At this time, Xiong had already sensed where Qingdi was, and he quickly turned back, locking his eyes up with Qingdi who had stood up.

Xiong's eyes were still full of strong killing intentions. He would never stop if he hadn't killed Qingdi. He stared at Qingdi. After a while, he raised the Blood Dragon Sword and slashed at Qingdi another round again.

Xiong's attack did not have any tricks, he just slashed at Qingdi directly. Because Xiong's anger became stronger and stronger, the momentum became stronger and stronger. the Blood Dragon Sword merged deeper with him, so this time his sword attack was more fierce. The sword-like Inner Energy was like an angry ancient dragon, surging and roaring towards Qingdi.

His move was obviously a killing move. The blade light cleaved the air, and the wind and clouds changed color. It seemed more like a thunderous thunder, and the dull sound continued. The earth seemed to tremble because of it. The degree of terror can be imagined.

In the next moment, the red light Inner Energy was violently cleaved at the position where Qingdi stood, and the ground was cracked again. But Qingdi disappeared again.

Qingdi was good at apparate, and his speed was extremely fast. Since he had practiced martial arts, speed had always been his advantage. No matter how fast your attack was, it can not chase his dodging speed.

Xiong hacked into the void again, and his anger and evil spirit reached to a new level. He never stopped. After re-locking the position of Qingdi, he slashed at Qingdi again with endless rage.

Qingdi continued to dodge.

Xiong failed again, and he immediately slashed at Qingdi again. So they was in a stalemate.

Xiong became more and more manic and , his attack was faster and more fierce. Each of his attack was enough to destroy the earth.

Qingdi actually was on the edge of death. The situation was very dangerous. he had to be quick and timely to dodge every attack. As long as he was a little slower, he would definitely die.

Tian, who was lying on the ground, almost collapsed in spirit. Before seeing Qingdi succeed in dodging from Xiong's lethal attack, Tian's heart was relieved. But in a blink of an eye, Xiong continuously hacked Qingdi, which even made Tian extremely nervous. He was going to crazy.

In the end, Tian couldn't stand it anymore. He suddenly tried his best and shouted at Qingdi: "Dad, go, leave here quickly."

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 320 Lift the Seal**

Tian Wu knew that Qingdi had been hurt while Xiong Zhuge was getting more berserk, making their strength gap widen. In this case, Qingdi was no match for Xiong though now he could escape Xiong's attack for the time being. If it went on like that, he would die for lack of physical strength sooner or later even if he would not be killed by the sword!

Tian would rather hope that Qingdi could escape because he believed that Qingdi was more capable of doing it than defeating Xiong. Now Tian could expect nothing but that Qingdi would escape from the attacks of Xiong.

Hearing Tian's voice, Xiong, going mad, immediately focused on him and turned around to glare at him. At the same time, he slashed at Tian angrily without hesitation.

Though sparing no effort, he couldn't kill Qingdi. Now he was going to vent the anger blazing in his heart on Tian.

Lying on the ground, Tian was too badly hurt to recover even after taking the pills given by Qingdi. Watching the Blood Dragon Sword rushing towards him as if the death were strangling his throat, he could do nothing but feel extremely scared. He was dumbfounded, staying where he was to face the advent of death.

Boom!

The genuine Energy of the sword slammed into where Tian lay as expected, making a thunderous bang and splashing a huge wave of dust.

The audience in front of the screen could only see the smoke rolling up and blurring their eyes. But everyone thought that Tian must have been killed by Xiong. At this moment, they all wore grave expressions.

After the smoke cleared however, they found the ruin where the sword hit turned out to be empty. Tian disappeared!

Everyone was stunned.

The camera of UAV moved in time to capture Tian's figure after a moment.

Seen from the screen, Qingdi and Tian had retreated far away when Qingdi was putting him back on the ground.

It was obvious that Qingdi had saved Tian.

The fact was so shocking that everyone had been stunned before they could think about anything.

Tian himself was also shocked to find that he had been saved by his father's shape-shift for a fraction of second. The shape-shift need a lot of genuine Energy. So it was miraculous for wounded Xiong to take shape-shift together with Tian, which really shocked him.

Xiong didn't hit Qingdi or Tian all the time. He got extremely angry and rushed towards Qingdi when he glanced at Qingdi in the distance.

Xiong's murderous rage instantly filled the People's Square.

Seeing such a scene, Tian got nervous again. He didn't want to face death one more time after escaping death luckily in shock. He could do nothing because he didn't think Qingdi could defeat Xiong though he

had shown his strength that shocked Tian. He didn't know what to do now except looking at Qingdi with a complex look and called out, "Dad!"

He opened his mouth, somehow without any words.

Qing stood up straight and stared at Xiong who sprinted forward, saying in a deep voice, "It's time to lift the seal."

His words were so meaningful that Tian couldn't understand it, looking at Qingdi with surprise and doubt.

Qingdi stretched out his right hand, in which he concentrated all his genuine Energy. Slowly, he put his right palm on the belly.

"Lift the seal!"

Qingdi shouted out when a silver needle suddenly broke out from his back with the eruption of power in his right palm.

As soon as the silver needle came out, Qing was absolutely changed, shining brilliantly like the gold sparkled round a god without any power or oppression.

His eyes also became extremely clear, which seemed to be all-embracing.

Tian looked at Qingdi blankly, finding that Qingdi had completely changed though he couldn't tell what was different. In short, he felt something strange was spreading, making him calmer.

Even the audience seemed to find Qingdi out of ordinary, who looked the same as before at first glance. While carefully observed, Qingdi seemed to be an outstanding master.

However, Xiong was the only one that didn't care about it at all. Instead, as a tigerish demon, the murderous rage inside him became more and more horrible and violent.

In the blink of an eye, Xiong rushed to Qingdi and took up the Blood Dragon Sword to slash at him without hesitation.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 321 The magic Blood Dragon Sword**

The Blood Dragon Sword is a magic weapon, the best among the best. And now the Sword was under complete control of Xiong Zhuge. With the impetus of Xiong's power, the Blood Dragon Sword also seemed to become a demon: The power was fierce and beyond measure, that with one chop the earth would split.

Tian Wu, who was lying on the ground, instantly felt the power of The Sword. He hadn't been hit yet, but he already felt as if he had experienced the pain of being hit by it. His soul seemed to be hit by this blade. His inner energy was like being locked inward faced with the such a sharp weapon, and his heart was beating fast at seeing the Sword. The sense of calmness now disappeared instantly. Tian couldn't control his intense mind at all.

Qingdi, who stood beside Tian, was as calm as ever. After he lifted the seal, the whole person was in a state of detachment. Even in the face of Xiong's devastating Sword, he didn't change his face, remaining calm as ever, he did not even dodge, he stood still and motionless.

Boom!

The blood-red blade fell fiercely, but it suddenly stayed in the space above Qingdi's head and could not come down.

It could be seen that the air above Qingdi seemed to form a wide water waves, which looked like some liquid, but it was not actually liquid. It was this magical water waves that greatly reduced the power of Blood Dragon Sword.

The Blood Dragon Sword is extremely fierce and powerful, but the power of it was totally lost as it encountered such waves of water, and all its power had disappeared as if the force was absorbed by the waves of the water.

Everyone was shocked, totally stunned seeing such a sight. It was so weird that even common sense couldn't explain such a thing at all. It was clearly that Qingdi didn't do anything to stop the Sword. He didn't seem to release any Inner Energy to counter back such a sword, however, the Blood Dragon Sword seemed to be freezing in the air, unable to cut him.

The Sword did not show any sign of making a miracle of its own, nor was it like the way that Qingdi used to control the blood dragon sword before. At this moment, the blood dragon sword looked as if it was frozen in mid-air. And such an impossible thing happened right before people's eyes, then all of them were surprised at this odd thing.

Even Xiong was deeply shocked. He widened his eyes, looked at Qingdi in disbelief, and then he looked at the blood dragon sword in his hand, which he himself lost control of it, unable to move it at will.

After a little while, Xiong suddenly exerted all of his strength and cut down as hard as he could. However, the Blood Dragon Sword still didn't move at all.



Xiong was furious at this. He pulled the sword back to its place with her red eyes, trying to cut it again at another angle.

However, when he pulled the knife back, he suddenly discovered that the Blood Dragon Sword seemed to have fallen into an extremely condensed swamp, no matter how hard he tried, he just couldn't pull it out at all.

Blood Dragon Sword was like being stuck in the air. It seemed to be completely frozen by something invisible, and could not move anymore.

All the people were dumbfounded upon seeing this.

Tian on the ground was also stunned. He was still nervous just now. He was only shocked. He stared at his father Qingdi, and his eyes were filled with infinite surprise and deep disbelief.

When all the people at the spot were stunned, however Qingdi moved, and he slowly extended his right hand, made a gentle wave toward Xiong.

His waving motion was in a relaxed and casual manner, as if it was an effortless move.

However, such an effortless wave caused a huge reaction in the entire void space. Suddenly, the air in front of Qingdi presented a bottomless vortex. This vortex made the void space distorted, the next moment, as everyone could see, the vortex current swept toward Xiong's majestic body with swallowing power,

Ferocious like a tide, soaring.

Boom!

The vortex hit Xiong's body heavily. Suddenly, Xiong, whose mountain-sized body flew out and crashed to the ground.

On the ground, another pit was smashed out. Xiong was lying in the pit, vomiting blood in his mouth, and he was very embarrassed being defeated like this.

Everyone was shocked again, no one could figure out how could Qingdi suddenly became so powerful, although he was also very powerful before, but this time was rather tough to deal with. For it is not an easy thing to defeat Xiong at any times, even when he is in the best state. But now, he just blew Xiong away with a slight wave of hand. Who can understand this kind of fairy operation?

Everyone fell into the deepest shock, being mixed with some excitement, everyone felt it, this time, Qingdi was sure to completely defeat Xiong!

At this moment, Xiong was seriously injured, but he didn't care about his injury at all. He was just filled with stronger anger. His eyes were split, full of anger, and he was about to get up and pick up the fight against Qingdi. .

However, as soon as his body moved, Qingdi waved his right hand again, and waves of water struck at Xiong incessantly.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 322 Xiong Zhuge died**

The Water Ripple is supper magical and its form can be varied. This time, it seemed to become a huge net, which enveloped and imprisoned Xiong Zhuge.

Lying in the pit, Xiong could not even move, let alone stood up.

At that point, Tian Wu finally knew that what Qingdi Wu released is Genuine Energy.

Immediately, Tian shouted surprisedly, "Martial Saint!"

The level of a Martial Saint is higher than a Great Master.

In this world, Martial Saints can be seen as gods.

Nowadays, the people who practice martial arts are as many as the hairs on an ox. And most of them have been pursuing the higher level of martial arts all their lives. In the present situation, the level of Great Masters is already the noblest existence in the hearts of all warriors. But in fact, there are Martial Saints who are rarely known by people in this world.

Great Masters can condense the released inner strength into Inner Energy.

Martial Saints, on the other hand, can make Inner Energy into Genuine Energy.

Inner Energy is a gas while Genuine Energy is like a liquid, but it's not liquid actually. Genuine Energy is of the form of transcendental conception. It has great defensive power and lethality.

In other words, those who can change Inner Energy into Genuine Energy are Martial Saints.

A Martial Saint comes once in a blue moon.

A warrior, if he can achieve the realm of the Martial Saints, then he is equivalent to a god in people's minds. Because a Martial Saint not only has superb martial arts, he can also fly in the sky, tramp over hills and oceans and do almost anything. It is with this ability beyond the mortal that a Martial Saint is regarded as a god.

However, to achieve the level of a Martial Saint is terribly hard. In today's world, a Great Master is one in million, and a Martial Saint who is of higher levels than a great master is one and the only one.

A Martial Saint must master the laws of heaven and earth and understand the mysteries of the world.

In front of a Martial Saint, a Great Master is like a trivial ant. The gap of one level is as large as the gap between heaven and earth, because Genuine Energy is much stronger than Inner Energy.

As a top Great Master, Tian knows that there are some people who are more powerful than Great Masters in the martial arts realm. But he knows better that there has been no Martial Saint for a hundred years. For a long time, Tian believed that a Martial Saint only exists in the legend and there is no one in the world.

However, at that moment, Tian found out that Qingdi is more powerful than a Great Master. What he released to Xiong is Genuine Energy.

Until that moment, Tian understood what Qingdi meant by removing the seal. Qingdi is a real Martial Saint.

Qingdi is the god of Wu family.

For an instant, Tian was very excited. He looked at Qingdi with the hottest and brightest light.

“Qingdi is actually a Martial Saint.”

In the hall of the Hades School, Hades King was looking at the big screen and mumbled with a complex expression.

Shadow King, Warrior King and Wolf King were also with Hades King to watch the live broadcast.

After knowing that Tian went to Qingzhou to fight against Xiong, the Four Great Kings watched the live broadcasting together. So all of them knew exactly what was going on in the People’s Square.

Hades Kings knew that Qingdi is a Martial Saint when he saw Qingdi remove the seal and imprison Xiong easily.

After Hades King said that, Wolf King said, “I didn’t expect that there is a Martial Saint in Wu family.”

Warrior King then said confusedly, “Since he has reached the realm of a Martial Saint, why didn’t he expose his true strength to confront us yesterday?”

Although Qingdi defeated the Four Great Kings yesterday, he only narrowly won by virtue of the Blood Dragon Sword. But if Qingdi used his power as a Martial Saint, the Four Great Kings would be dead by two moves.

After hearing what Warrior King said, Hades King changed the look in his eyes. He stared at Qingdi on the screen and said in a deep voice, “Maybe he was afraid of being watched by that person.”

When the other three heard this, they all fell silent. The hall became very quiet.

The battle in the People's Square was far from ending.

After being controlled by Qingdi, Xiong was almost like a demon. His eyes were bloody red and there was magic Inner Energy burst out from his body. He did all he could to free himself from the yoke. What he hates most in his life is the feeling of being imprisoned. He did his best to break out of the immediate control.

But all his efforts were in vain. The Water Ripple that imprisoned Xiong is the Genuine Energy of a Martial Saint and a Great Master could not resist. No matter how much power and inner energy a Great Master uses, he can never break through it.

When Xiong was mad, Qingdi walked toward Xiong steadily and slowly with a calm look in his eyes.

When Xiong saw Qingdi was coming, he became even crazier. There was a fierce look in his red eyes. If he could come out from the pit, he would tear Qingdi to pieces.

But he couldn't come out from the pit. He could only watch Qingdi come up to him.

Qingdi stopped by the pit. He looked down at Xiong in the pit and said coldly, "Be a normal man in the afterlife!"

After saying that, Qingdi stretched out his right hand and pinched it gently in the air.

Bang!

The Water Ripple that enveloped Xiong contracted immediately. And Xiong was suddenly under huge oppression. His viscera and bones burst directly.

In the blink of an eye, Xiong was died. Hie eyes were wide open, but there was no luster in his eyes.

Xiong was dead.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 323 Become well-known**

Xiong Zhuge, who killed people cruelly, was considered as a life-wracker and a hairy monster, finally died .

This powerful monster who had an undefeated body was finally destroyed. He was beyond recognition and bled from all the seven openings of his head. His body was badly mutilated. And all his internal organs and bone channels in blowout, blood flew out from him, he was dead, he could no longer kill people. The murderer, who always killed innocent people, completely disappeared from this world.

There arose the most delight and ecstasy in the hearts of people nationwide. Everyone was in the most delighted condition. And the nervousness, scare, anxiety, fear and feeling at a loss all went away. People really relaxed and rested their hearts. There was no hairy monster. And the social stability was at last restored. People could live peacefully.

It was Qingdi Wu who made the peaceful world for all the people.

With his powerful skills, Qingdi Wu defeated and killed Xiong. He killed the monster for the society, solved the problems and created a peaceful

environment for all the people. He is the greatest hero, the greatest being.

He immediately occupied the most important place in people's hearts. His light shone all over the country.

The UAV lens gives a close-up of Qingdi Wu.

All the people looked at Qingdi Wu who stood at the square ruins through the screens.

There was a mess in the scene, bodies and debris strewn on the ground and blood flowing like a river, which looked very terrible. Qingdi Wu became the only king of this chaotic battlefield, defeated all the others, saved all the common people. Then people all retained immense regard and esteem for him. Countless eyes, stared at him. Everyone's eyes were filled with strong gratitude and worship.

Qingdi Wu, who liked a god, became well-known.

Lying on the ground, Tian Wu also looked at Qingdi Wu, with many thoughts.

The aim Tian came here was to make himself become famous like Qingdi Wu who was admired by people nationwide. However, the fact ran completely against his will. He didn't realize until today that he himself was indefinitely small. The real powerful man and great man was his father, Qingdi Wu. Qingdi Wu stepped into the realm of martial arts, with the ultimate strength, he became a hero in people's hearts. He deserves the title.

Tian admired his father from the bottom of his heart. His father killed Xiong. Tian relieved entirely. But when he recalled the past and saw his



miserable state today, he had mixed feelings. He thought that when would he achieve his father's achievement.

Standing by Xiong's body, Qingdi Wu didn't stay for so long and ran his eyes over Xiong. Then he stuck out his right hand and said faintly: "Blood Dragon word, return to your position."

Immediately, Blood Dragon Sword on the ground flew up and went into Qingdi Wu's hand.

Qingdi Wu walked to Tian immediately when he got the Blood Dragon Sword.

Coming to Tian, Qingdi Wu picked up Tian without saying anything. Then he gently tapped his right foot on the ground.

Whew!

Immediately, Qingdi Wu and Tian flew up in the air like a rocket and disappeared from people's sight.

The next day, in Hades school.

Jenny Xia was still imprisoned in a cockloft.

In the morning, Hades King went into the cockloft, walked straight to Jenny and said: "Did you think it over?"

Jenny had been imprisoned in the cockloft. She didn't suffer physically but suffered a lot in her heart. If she can, she will prefer to die rather than to live like this. But now, she even didn't have the right to die. Hades King coerced her into accepting the request which she would never

accept exploiting her mother and the whole Xia family. She went into a dilemma that can't escape from.

Being imprisoned here alone, Jenny was lonely and scared, even disappointed, hurt, regretful and sad. During her marriage with Master Andrew, she experienced the worst tragedy of heaven and hell. She saw Master Andrew die with her own eyes. Andy also maybe die. Her father was killed by Hades King. All of these made Jenny be overwhelmed with sorrow. She was trapped in the feelings from which she couldn't escape. She was just about living death.

Under this condition, she had to face Hades King's pressure. She was more than devastated. And she didn't look at Hades King, just said:"I had said that I would not accept your request."

Hearing her words, Hades King didn't got angry and said with no expression:"Alright, you will accept later."

After saying this, Hades King ordered coldly:"Take her to our playground."

Hearing the order, the two standing at the door and taking charge of watching over Jenny walked into the cockloft and brought Jenny out.

Having no strength, Jenny could only be allowed to be taken away by the two men. Finally, she was taken to the playground of Hades School.

This playground is a piece of flat land in the valley. It's big. The students of Hades School usually do outdoor exercise here.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 324 Jenny Xia's choice**

As soon as Jenny arrived at the drill ground, people were completely stunned. He was instantly filled with fear and apprehension again. Her eyes were wide with disbelief. She actually saw that all the Xia Family's members had been caught here and everyone was tied to a wooden stake. Each stake was guarded by a man of Hades School, like a ruthless executioner.

Guilan Huang was tied to the foremost stake. She immediately spotted Jenny who was brought over and called out, "Jenny."

Guilan's voice choked and tears instantly flowed out. These past few days, Guilan seemed to be going through a living hell. Her husband died and her daughter had been taken away. She felt as if she was the only person left in the world. She was immersed in pain and worry every day. After a few days, she was so emaciated that she didn't even look like a normal person now.

Jenny's heart ached when she saw her mother become like this. She looked deeply at Guilan with tears in her eyes and said huskily, "Mom, are you alright?"

After shouting this out with difficulty, Jenny looked at the other Xia Family's members. Every one of them was in a mess and had fear in their eyes.

Jenny turned his head slightly to look at Hades King who was following her and she gritted his teeth and said, "Why are you doing this to them?"

Hades King looked indifferent and said icily, "I already warned you that if you don't agree to my demands, all of people of Xia Family will have to die in the end."

Of course Jenny knew that the Hades King was cold and ruthless. The Xia Family was the most insignificant in his eyes. It was easier for him to kill Xia Family's members than to crush an ant. If he could say this, he would certainly do it.

Jenny can't watch her mom and her family die because of her. But if she had to agree to Hades King's conditions, she really couldn't do it either. She hesitated in agony for a while before she faced Hades King and said, "Please let my families go, please."

Hades King looked at Jenny coldly and said, "All you have to do is tell me if you'll do it or not."

Jenny felt that she was being torn apart by something invisible. One side was pulling her to the left, the other side was pulling her to the right, and she was being torn apart soon. She simply couldn't stand it. She wanted to end the pain of dilemma quickly, but the choice was too hard. Anyway, she could not make decisions easily

Jenny hesitated again and she didn't speak for a long time. She really couldn't agree to Hades King's terms.

Hades King was getting impatient. When he saw Jenny delay in replying, suddenly his eyes turned cold, and then he stretched out two fingers of his right hand and pointed to one of the Middle-aged women that were tied to the wooden stake.

Immediately, a fierce, sword-like inner energy shot out from Hades King's fingers and struck directly at the middle-aged woman's forehead.

Instantly, a hole appeared in that middle-aged woman's forehead and blood burst out from it. Her eyes suddenly widened and her eyeballs bulged. Before she could say anything, she died in horror.

The blood flowed down her forehead, over her nose and lips, neck and body, and then it bled all over the ground.

When the Xia Family's members at the scene saw her horrible death, they in a moment all screamed in terror, their screams echoing across the drill ground. Every one of them was terrified to the extreme.

Jenny was also so frightened at the sight that her face instantly turned pale. She looked at the scene incredulously, her heart pounding wildly. After the shock passed, she immediately looked at Hades King and said angrily. "Why did you kill her?"

Hades King's face was indifferent as he looked at Jenny and said without mercy, "I'll give you one minute. If you hesitate for one more minute, one more person of your Xia Family will die."

Hades King's voice was emotionless and his tone was resolute.

The Xia Family who was in a state of panic and fear heard Hades King and Jenny's conversation; they suddenly became even more terrifying. Everyone was trembling with fear. Bill Xia immediately shouted at Jenny in anger, "What could be more important than the lives of so many of us? You agree to his terms quickly."

Julia Xia was also scared to death. After she heard Bill's shout, she also shouted harshly at Jenny, "You've gotten us into enough trouble. Are you happy that all of us are killed?"

The other people of Xia Family echoed, "Jenny, what exactly did he offer? Can't you just accept his terms for the sake of so many of our lives?"

"Do you really want to see so many of us die in front of you?"

"Why are you so cruel?"

"If I die, I will seek revenge on you even as a ghost."

Their complaining rang out one after another; their words were grumbling and aggressive.

Jenny's heart was full of annoyance, and then she gazed at these Xia Family's members in front of her and finally her gaze fell on Guilan who had been silent.

Guilan seemed to have lost her soul. Her eyes had no light; it looked like she was extremely desperate.

Jenny looked at her mother, and in the end she bit her teeth hard and spoke to Hades King in a low voice, "Okay, I accept your terms."

These words were unusually hard for Jenny to say it.

Hearing her words, a smile appeared on Hades King's indifferent face. He said, "If you had agreed to my terms early, people wouldn't have died."

With that, Hades King ordered to the two men escorting Jenny, "Take her away."

The two immediately escorted Jenny and followed behind Hades King as they prepared to leave the drill grounds.

But at that moment, a deep voice came from the air suddenly, "Release her."

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 325 Jenny is important to me**

This voice wasn't loud, but it was as if it had magical power that instantly spread throughout the scene, clearly reaching everyone's ears.

When Hades King heard it, he immediately stopped. His face changed slightly. He was very familiar with this voice. As soon as he heard it, he knew who the person was. Without hesitation, he immediately spoke harshly to the sky, "Since you're here, don't hide, just show up."

As soon as Hades King finished, everyone saw a figure in the sky, passing like the wind. Immediately this figure stood steadily in front of Hades King and the others.

He was Qingdi Wu.

Today's Qingdi was wearing the same white clothes as yesterday. He was standing there with a majestic face and straight posture. The wind was blowing and his clothes were fluttering. He was truly like an immortal descending from the heaven. He had the demeanor of an immortal.

He shone the moment he arrived.

Everyone's eyes stared at him, and many of them recognized him immediately. He kept a low profile but after yesterday's battle between him and Xiong Zhuge, his name shook the nation. His looks were also remembered by everyone.

The Xia Family had also watched the live video broadcast yesterday. Everyone witnessed the battle between Qingdi and Xiong Zhuge, which was the highest level duel they had ever seen in their life. Qingdi was the

most powerful person they had ever seen, but such a person was an untouchable god to the people of Xia Family. They thought they could only see Qingdi on television. However, they never expected that Qingdi would appear in front of them.

What shocked the Xia Family even more was that Qingdi seemed to be here for Jenny. How could such a mighty man know Jenny?

The entire Xia Family was completely confused.

Jenny was also staring at Qingdi. She didn't know Qingdi and his great deeds. She had been detained in the attic for the past few days and had no access to television or the internet, so she was also completely unaware of yesterday's sensational incident that stirred the nation. However, the more she looked at Qingdi, the more she felt somewhat familiar with his face, but she was sure that she didn't know him.

Hades King saw that Qingdi had stalked into his Hades School and seemed to be interfering in his affairs again. He was certainly unhappy. He frowned at Qingdi and said in a deep voice, "What do you mean?"

"I just want to take Jenny away." Qingdi spoke in a cold tone.

Hades King's gaze was cold, puzzled, "What do you want Jenny for?"

"That's none of your business." Qingdi didn't explain

Hades King looked at Qingdi and said seriously, "Jenny is very important to me. I can't let you take her away."

Hades King's tone was firm and unquestionable.



Qingdi was the Martial Saint. In the martial world, the Martial Saint was a god.

It was reasonable for Hades King to show respect for Qingdi, or at least he should fear him. But the truth was that Hades King was also arrogant and confident in the face of Qingdi. He wasn't even afraid of Qingdi, the Martial Saint.

When Qingdi found that Hades King didn't want to confer with him on this matter at all, his face turned cold. He looked straight at Hades King and spoke forcefully, "I must take Jenny away today. Can you stop me?"

As Qingdi said this, he manifested his Martial Saint aura. Suddenly he was above everyone and ordinary people could not reach him.

Hades King's face darkened. He looked at Qingdi and said coldly, "Are you trying to fight me in the Hades School?"

Without thinking, Qingdi said, "If you don't hand over Jenny to me, I will do so."

Hearing Qingdi say this, Hades King's look showed a hint of surprise. He looked deeply at Qingdi and reinforced the tone, "You should know that you're not just offending my Hades School by doing this."

Hades King's words were full of threats.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 326 Come with me**

Qingdi Wu, however, did not back down and said resolutely, "Anyway, I must take Jenny away today."

The day before yesterday at the Wu Family Manor, Qingdi Wu had let the Four Great Kings go, as if he was worried about something. But today, in order to take away Jenny, he didn't even care about the threat of Hades King as if he was completely reckless now.

The Hades King naturally felt the change in Qingdi's attitude as well. He knew that Qingdi was determined to go against him this time. Hades King's face completely darkened as he gritted his teeth and said firmly, "Unless you kill me, you won't be able to take Jenny."

Qingdi had no intention of backing down, and the same was true of Hades King.

"Do you really think that I don't dare to kill you?" Qingdi's look showed his displeasure,

It was completely impossible for Hades King to stop Qingdi, which would be like an ant trying to shake a tree. Although Hades King was very powerful, he was only a Great Master. Qingdi was a Martial Saint who was invulnerable in front of Great Master, so it would be easy for Qingdi to kill Hades King

As soon as Qingdi finished, three people suddenly came from afar. These three people were the Wolf King, the Shadow King, and the Warrior King.

When the three of them came to the Hades King, Warrior King looked at Qingdi straight and spoke in a cold voice, "If you dare to kill Hades King, you just kill us all together!"

The Four Great Kings gathered once again and stood against Qingdi.

Hades King's confidence grew as he saw the other three arrive. He was full of determination and spoke to Qingdi once again, "If you want to

take Jenny from Hades School, You have to walk over the bodies of the four of us.

The Four Great Kings united together with a resolute attitude. They were not afraid of Qingdi, the Martial Saint. They were willing to threaten Qingdi with their own lives. They weren't afraid of Qingdi, even if he dared to kill them.

The people of Xia Family who were tied to the stake were all stunned. They really didn't know what was special about Jenny that made her worth fighting for. To the Xia Family, the Hades School was an unreachable and a powerful organization that they couldn't imagine. On the other hand, Qingdi, an god-like existence, was a great hero that was revered by the entire country. Why would such two sides fight over Jenny?

All of the people of Xia Family were very confused now.

Jenny was also full of doubts. She didn't know Qingdi's purpose of taking her away was to save her or for some other reason. She even didn't know Qingdi and couldn't guess his purpose. She was even less sure if Qingdi was worthy of her trust.

At this moment, all people focused their attention on Qingdi and the Four Great Kings. They could fight at any moment.

Qingdi's eyes revealed rage and the aura on his body changed faintly. He looked at the Four Great Kings and said coldly, "Don't push me."

Hades King felt a chill invade his body at once, but he remained as firm as ever. He said darkly to Qingdi, "You're the one who's pushing us."

As soon as Hades King finished speaking, Wolf King continued, "We know you are a Martial Saint, but you are not invincible. It's no good for you to go against us."

"Nonsense" After Qingdi's patience had run out, he spoke harshly and then gently waved his hand. Then the powerful inner energy was released and struck the Four Great Kings directly.

The four of them had no ability to resist these inner energy at all, and in an instant, they were blown away. They were like four shots that arced through the air and finally landed on the ground heavily, vomiting blood

How could a Great Master withstand the inner energy of a Martial Saint? The four of them were severely injured after just one blow. They lay on the ground, almost all of them not half living, unable to move.

Jenny was completely stunned at the sight of them.

Jenny witnessed Hades King's power last time at the Flowing Garden Villa. In her opinion, Hades King was an invincible god who can easily kill a person in an instant. But now, Hades King was defeated by Qingdi in an instant, which made Jenny couldn't believe it.

She looked at Qingdi in a daze, her eyes filled with infinite shock.

Qingdi walked to Jenny slowly. He said to the dumbfounded Jenny, "Come with me."

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 327 A sense of security**

Qingdi's tone was calm and his voice was soft, like the spring breeze, but there was a calming power in this softness.

Jenny felt a sense of security at this moment. She immediately recovered from her daze and looked at Qingdi more carefully. In this way, Jenny felt that Qingdi Wu's face looked familiar, and it was a familiarity that she did not reject.

Unconsciously, Jenny slowly became a little less guarded towards Qingdi, but she still asked him cautiously, "Where are you taking me?"

Qingdi said faintly, "Come with me and you'll see."

Jenny could not help but fall silent after hearing this. She hesitated for a moment, and then she said to Qingdi tentatively, "Could you save my family's people as well?"

It was an extremely unrealistic thing to save so many people at once from the Hades School, but Jenny felt that Qingdi could do it.

Before Qingdi had defeated the Four Great Kings, Jenny hadn't had any expectations of Qingdi. She didn't understand Qingdi at all, nor did she think that Qingdi was capable of taking her away. However, after she had just seen Qingdi defeat the Hades King easily, Jenny realized that Qingdi was much more powerful than the Hades King. He was like a god and his strength must be unmatched.

Jenny didn't know why he was insistent on taking her away. But at this moment, she was more inclined to believe in Qingdi. As long as Qingdi promised to save her mother and all people of Xia Family, Jenny was willing to go with him.

The Xia Family was excited when they heard Jenny's words. They all knew that Hades School was a terrifying place. Although Jenny had accepted the Hades King's terms before, they didn't know whether there would be a change. In short, their safety couldn't be guaranteed. But Qingdi was the savior in their view and he had god-like strength, and even the Hades King was vulnerable before him. Of course, the Xia Family knew better that Qingdi was more powerful. If Qingdi was willing to save them, they would be saved.

All the Xia Family's members looked at Qingdi with expectation. They hoped that he could save them from this place.

Qingdi gently swept the Xia Family's members who were tied to the stake, and then he said calmly to Jenny, "Ok, I can do this for you."

Then Qingdi waved his hand casually.

A powerful inner energy flew like an arrow towards the Xia Family's crowd on the drill ground. Next moment, the ropes that bound the Xia Family's members disconnected as if they were being cut by a knife. The Xia Family's members were instantly untied.

As soon as they were free, these people all flocked to Qingdi, as if the closer they were to him, the safer they would be. They wanted Qingdi to take them away from here and they also believed that since Qingdi had promised them, he would definitely take them away from here. With Qingdi's assurance, the Xia Family was now no longer afraid of the group of executioners at the Hades School.

In fact, these members of the Hades School on the drill ground didn't dare to offend Qingdi either. They all knew that Qingdi was a Martial Saint. In front of the Martial Saint, they were the most insignificant existence. Therefore, seeing Qingdi saving the Xia Family, they could only

watch but could do nothing. They stood where they were, not daring to move.

But the Hades King was not afraid of Qingdi. He now only had resentment towards him. He was completely powerless to resist Qingdi, so he could only clench his teeth and threaten Qingdi, "If you do this, the Wu Family will be destroyed."

Ordinarily, this threat should have been aimed at Qingdi's weakness. What Qingdi cared about most was definitely his family.

But Qingdi didn't react. It was as if he hadn't heard Hades King's threat. He said to Jenny and the Xia Family, "Now, all of you come with me."

Everyone in the Xia Family already knew that Qingdi was Tian Wu's father, and Tian Wu was the head of the country's largest family. So Qingdi's identity was absolutely extraordinary. With Qingdi being super powerful, the Xia Family naturally felt very secure. Even if the Hades King issued a threat like that, the Xia Family was convinced that Qingdi was undefeatable. They followed Qingdi away without hesitation.

Jenny didn't care so much now. Since Qingdi was willing to save the Xia Family, Jenny was obliged to go with Qingdi. No matter where Qingdi took her, she would be better off anywhere than at the Hades School.

After leaving the Hades School, Qingdi brought Jenny and the Xia Family to the Wu Family manor in Yanjing City.

Only then did Qingdi speak to the Xia Family, "This is my home, so you can stay here for now."

Since he wanted to protect Jenny and the Xia Family, Qingdi brought them all to the Wu Family. Otherwise they could be captured again by the Hades School at any time.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 328 Hades King's Purpose**

As soon as Xia Family's members heard this, they were all incomparably excited. They didn't expect to be able to live in the home of the number one family in the country during their lifetime, which was really a great surprise and honor.

But the Xia Family was also clear that it was because of Jenny that they could get such treatment.

In retrospect, they encountered calamities because of Jenny and now they experienced fortunate events that they had never dreamed of because of Jenny, as if their fate was bolted together with Jenny. No one knew why the Wu Family and the Hades School paid much attention to Jenny. But now the Xia Family's members only wanted to save their own lives and enjoy living in this palace-like manor now.

After Qingdi Wu brought the people of Xia Family into the manor, Tian Wu came to greet them. He was shocked to see his father bringing so many people. Tian asked, "Dad, what's going on?"

Tian and Qingdi's relationship seemed to have become better. Tian didn't forget that it was Qingdi who had saved his life from Xiong Zhuge, and knew full well how powerful Qingdi was. It could be said that everyone in the Wu Family had to take Qingdi as their king, including Tian him.



Although Tian was still the head of the Wu Family, he definitely had to obey Qingdi in major matters. However, After Qingdi showed up, he just dealt with the Four Great Kings to save the Wu Family and defeated Xiong Zhuge yesterday. These past few years he was indifferent to everything. But today, Qingdi suddenly brought so many outsiders to the Wu Family, which really made Tian feel strange.

Qingdi didn't explain anything to Tian. He only said, "They will be staying in the manor for now. You have someone prepared accommodation for them."

Hearing Qingdi say this, Tian looked at the group of people behind Qingdi. In the end, his attention fell on Jenny.

Seeing Jenny, Tian was slightly stunned, but he didn't say anything. He called for Yang Xu and ordered, "Arrange a place for them."

Yang Xu took the order and immediately took Jenny and all the Xia Family's members into the manor.

When they all left, Tian said to Qingdi and asked, "I heard that Jenny was captured by the Hades King. You went out to save her early this morning?"

Tian didn't know any of people in the Xia Family, but he was very familiar with Jenny. Tian didn't know Jenny, but Tian had drawn the painting of "A Beauty in Blue" countless times. The Jenny's appearance in the painting was already imprinted in his brain.

"Yes." Qingdi returned simply.

In the meantime, Tian was confused and he asked, "Why?"

Qingdi was willing to offend Hades King for Jenny, which made Tian can't figure it out. Last time Hades King broke into the Wu Family manor and killed so many people, but Qingdi let them go. Qingdi explained that if he killed the Four Great Kings, the Wu Family would get into more trouble. Obviously, Qingdi was trying to avoid the conflicts with the Four Great Kings, but why did he save Jenny from the Hades King today?

Qingdi looked at Tian deeply and said seriously, "Don't ask too many questions. You just should remember that Jenny is very important. You mustn't let anyone from Hades School get her."

These words caused Tian to be stunned, and he fell into deep thought.

Jenny and the Xia Family were all properly housed by Yang Xu. Jenny and Guilan Huang stayed in the same room.

Guilan held Jenny's hand and was filled with puzzlement. She asked Jenny, "Why are you even involved with the First Family?"

At first, Guilan wanted Jenny to marry into a rich family, but now she was living in the country's first family's manor because of her daughter. This was something that made Guilan extremely excited, but she couldn't rejoice too soon, because she really didn't know why Qingdi would save Jenny.

Jenny listened to Guilan's words and she wondered, "What is the First Family?"

When Guilan saw Jenny's puzzled look, she was even more confused. She immediately said, "You don't know the First Family? It is the Wu Family. Wu Family is the First Family in our country. The man who saved us is the Wu Family head's father, Qingdi Wu."

After hearing Guilan's words, Jenny was completely stunned. She knew that Qingdi's strength was extraordinary and his background must be unusual, but she didn't know that Qingdi was the father of the head of the first family. It turned out that Wu Family was the first family that Hades King referred to when he threatened Qingdi in the Hades School.

Jenny was truly surprised. She was stunned for a long time before she said, "I don't know anything. I don't know Qingdi Wu either."

The more Guilan listened, the more confused she became. She looked at Jenny and couldn't believe what she said, "You don't know Qingdi Wu? And you also don't know what happened yesterday?"

Jenny shook her head, "I don't know. I've been imprisoned in the Hades School for the past few days. I don't know anything about the outside world."

Guilan was even more surprise as she frowned and muttered to herself, "Since you don't know him at all, then why did he go to the Hades School to save you?"

Jenny returned, "I can't figure that out either. However, I always feel that he looks a bit familiar, as if I've seen him somewhere."

Guilan was speechless when Jenny knew nothing; she said directly, "Qingdi Wu is now a great hero in the country. I guess you're the only one who doesn't know him."

Jenny was puzzled, "The nation's great hero, why?"

Guilan glanced at Jenny and said, "I'll tell you more about this later. I still have something to ask you."

"What is it?" asked Jenny.

Guilan looked at Jenny with a serious look, and said, "What is the purpose of Hades School to capture you over there? What does he want from you?"

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 329 Who are you ?**

After hearing this question, Jenny Xia's face clouded immediately.

Every time she thought of it, there seemed to be a heavy stone weighing upon her, which made her breathless and insufferable.

Jenny thought for a while and then said slowly, "He wants me to..."

Bang!

Before Jenny finished what she said, a very loud noise came. It sounded like an earthquake. Jenny and Guilan Huang were in the room, but they seemed to feel the slight shake.

Guilan stood up immediately and said in a flurry, "What's going on? Is there an earthquake?"

Jenny also stood up. Without saying anything, Jenny dragged Guilan and ran out the door.

Other people of Xia family were startled and they ran out of their rooms.

Jenny and other people of Xia family were arranged in a building called Zhaoyue building in the manor. All of a sudden, all the people of Xia

family ran out of that building. As soon as they came out, they saw a man walking slowly from the Fountain Square to the Zhaoyue building.

It was a man who is thin, fair and with clear contours, deep eyes and thin lips. He seems to be in his thirties, the age of high spirits. But his face is very pale, and he held a handkerchief with a little blood in his hand, as if he was sick. He was full of the air of being sick.

However, it was such a seemingly harmless sick man who shook the earth when he was walking. Every step he took made the ground shake, as if there was an ancient dinosaur was walking.

For a while, numerous masters of Wu family gathered around the uninvited guest.

Tian Wu also heard the noise and he rushed to the scene as quick as possible. He led all the masters of Wu family stand in the way of the sick man and said harshly, "Who are you?"

While saying that, Tian was looking at the sick man in front of him. He seemed to be harmless and in delicate health. But Tian knew he is very unusual, for he was able to bypass all the defenses of the manor of Wu family and went in directly. And he could shake the earth while walking. All these showed that he is not an ordinary man.

The sick man didn't answer Tian's question. He just stopped and said, "Ask Qingdi Wu to come and see me."

He is not tall, but he spoke in such a bombastic tone. He did not hesitate to name the names of Qingdi, a very powerful person. And he even ordered Qingdi to come and see him. How arrogant he is!

After hearing what he said, Tian put on a cold face suddenly and rebuked angrily, "Who the hell are you? Do you think you can see my father at will?"

After hearing what Tian said, the sick man didn't say anything. He waved his hand gently.

Bang!

Suddenly, a streak powerful and murderous Genuine Energy rushed toward Tian.

Tian felt that what the sick man released is not Inner Energy, but Genuine Energy.

The sick man is a Martial Saint.

Tian was very shocked. In an instant, he was enveloped in the breath of death. He was badly injured yesterday. Despite the best medication and a day's rest, he didn't recover. Moreover, even if he was unscathed, he could never be able to fight against the Genuine Energy of a Martial Saint. He could not even attempt to escape, for he found that the air around him seemed to be frozen, and his body seemed to be fixed and he couldn't move.

At the moment when the Genuine Energy of the sick man was about to hit Tian, another streak of Genuine Energy suddenly came in the middle of the air and hit the Genuine Energy of the sick man.

Bang!

The loud sound resounded through the clouds and shook the earth. Suddenly, two streaks of Genuine Energy disappeared in the air.

"Old Mr. Tang, you are such a respected elder, how can you have a hard time with a kid?" Qingdi said. As he spoke, he walked to the Fountain Square. There was a heavy look in his face and a complicated look in his eyes. If he hadn't stopped the sick man timely, Tian has died.

All these present were shocked. The sick man looked only in his thirties, why Qingdi called him Old Mr. Tang and said he is a respected elder?

Tian was still in shock. He really didn't expect that the sick man is an old man and he is a Martial Saint. He almost got killed by the Martial Saint without reason, and he was too scared to recover his composure.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 330 Dominator of the world**

The Feeble Guy turned his head to Qingdi Wu and gazed at him, said in a lower voice: "Qingdi Wu, how dare you to be against me?"

Qingdi Wu walked to the front of The Feeble Guy facing him and replied him peacefully, "Why do you say that I am against you?"

The Feeble Guy squinted at Qingdi Wu and said sharply, "Don't you know that Jenny is the person I'm looking for?"

Qingdi Wu was unmoved and acted like knowing nothing: "I really don't know."

After hearing that, The Feeble Guy increased his voice and said unkindly: "Now, you are still fooling me, aren't you? You know it's meaningless."

Qingdi Wu directly asked The Feeble Guy: "So you come here to take Jenny away?"

The Feeble Guy said in a lower voice: "I will take her away, but I came here today mainly because of you."

The Feeble Guy peered Qingdi Wu for a while, suddenly, he found something strange on Qingdi Wu. He looked sharply at Qingdi, speaking coldly: "Qingdi Wu, you are really a good liar. You almost got me."

The words of The Feeble Guy, meant a lot.

Qingdi Wu understood what The Feeble Guy was talking about and asked him with a gloomy face: "So, you are going to kill me today, right?"

Hearing that, Tian woke up and suddenly had a very bad hunch. He felt that Qingdi Wu offended someone he should never mess up with. Tian became nerves inevitably. If it was someone else who was going to kill Qingdi Wu, Tian wouldn't worry at all. After all, Qingdi Wu was a Martial Saint and invincible. However, this feeble man was also a Martial Saint, and Tian began to worry.

The Feeble Guy did not deny Qingdi Wu, he just said coldly to Qingdi Wu: "Since you know exposing yourself will put you in a difficult position, why did you do that?"

Qingdi Wu did not hide anything about that question, and directly answered: "Because I don't want to be a puppet any more."

Those words shocked everyone.

What a powerful man Qingdi Wu was! He was the last lord of the Wu family, owning the power of Martial Saint. He was one the most powerful person. Yet, he said that he was a puppet? This was unbelievable.



Tian was shocked as well as flustered. He was more certain that The Feeble Guy

wasn't nobody. At least, he used to suppress Qingdi Wu. He was horrifying!

After hearing what Qingdi Wu said, The Feeble Guy's face became colder, stared at Qingdi Wu deeply and spoke with a deep voice: "So, you decided to fight with me, right?"

Qingdi Wu just went straight: "I don't want to fight anyone, I just want to be myself."

The Feeble Guy said in a loud voice: "You should know that the Martial Saint will break the balance of this world and also break the rules of the martial world. I will not allow any Martial Saint to exist."

Qingdi Wu heard this and his emotions changed slightly. He repudiated: "I always feel that this rule is unfair. Why can't there be a Martial Saint in this world, why you are a Martial Saint? Not only can you live, but you can be the dominator of the world. "

After listening to this, The Feeble Guy's eyes instantly showed a strong murderous intention. He looked at Qingdi Wu and said coldly: "You dare to talk to me like this, you think that you are promoted to a Martial Saint and you can fight me, right?"

With a firm face, Qingdi Wu stared at The Feeble Guy, word by word, and solemnly said: "I know that you are extraordinary, but I also know that you are now seriously ill, so I'm afraid it's not that easy for you to kill me."

After saying this, Qingdi Wu's momentum suddenly changed.

All the people present felt faintly that there was a vast and immense majestic power that flowed out of Qingdi Wu's body. This thing was invisible but traceable. However, everyone clearly felt a strong sense of oppression, feeling that the internal organs were squeezed at the same time. It was very uncomfortable.

The Feeble Guy had not changed his momentum, but his eyes became cold, and he said angrily: "I am indeed sick, but killing you is way too easy for me!"

After saying that, The Feeble Guy raised his hand and slapped Qingdi Wu without hesitation...

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 331 Mighty Power**

As soon as The Feeble Guy played his trump card, the Genuine Energy broke through the sky, making the air almost twist with loud bangs resounding around. The genuine Energy was very special, not gaseous or liquid, but as if torrents were sweeping through the sky. As easily imagined, the power was very overwhelming.

The masters of the Wu family present immediately felt a sense of great oppression. Everyone seemed to be tranquilized, only to witness the genuine Energy attacking Qingdi Wu with the power to destroy everything possible.

In an instant, Qingdi raised his hand and punched out. At the same time, the genuine Energy in his fist hit that of The Feeble Guy like the tsunami was roaring.

Boom!

Their genuine Energy finally collided and made a loud bang. Everything was trembling and shaking for a long while.

Meanwhile, the masters of Wu family gathering around were all thrown onto the ground by the aftermath of their genuine Energy.

No one could bear the battle between the martial saints, neither the great masters.

If it were not Qingdi who resisted the attack of The Feeble Guy, the Wu family would have all been killed.

Qingdi immediately shouted, "Disperse, now!"

The Wu family lying on the ground immediately stood up and evacuated the fountain as quickly as possible until they stayed far away.

Jenny and her Xia family in front of Moonlight Tower also unconsciously stood farther away, looking at Qingdi and The Feeble Guy in the Fountain Plaza.

The Feeble Guy noticed no one but Qingdi before him. He gave a meaningful look and said slowly to Qingdi, "No wonder you dare to challenge me. It turns out that you have been a martial saint for years!"

In order to sound out his ability, The Feeble Guy didn't give all his strength appropriately. If Qingdi became a martial saint not long time ago, he must have been hurt by the punch. However, Qingdi indeed bore his punch unharmed, which made it clear that Qingdi should not have become a martial saint as recent as two years before.

Qingdi's hidden identity was absolutely out of his expectation.

Qingdi didn't deny his words but admitted frankly, "I did seal my strength as a martial saint long ago."

The Feeble Guy snorted coldly and said, "You should continue to hide yourself so as to enjoy your old age. You are so stupid to challenge my status when I was ill."

Qingdi still kept calm and said firmly, "I have told you that I only want to live freely."

Though frankly enough, The Feeble Guy did not believe it but thought that Qingdi must have other motives to suddenly show up after years of bearing.

He stared at Qingdi for a while and said slowly, "Qingdi, if you can obediently face my sanctions, I will only kill you. Otherwise, I will kill all of your Wu family."

A threatening word that The Feeble Guy would absolutely follow.

Qing knew him and of course he knew that the end of offending him was doomed to be like that. However, it was because of it that he had been tolerant for so many years without showing up. The survival of his family was what Qingdi mostly cared about, for which he could hide himself behind the scenes desperately to keep a low profile. However, the reality was forcing him to appear. He felt the society was completely in disorder where no one could stop Xiong, the monster, from killing people. He could not turn a blind eye but to stand out and stop it.

Moreover, he felt that the Wu family had always been targeted, in which case, the Wu family would still be in crisis even if he did not appear. Therefore, Qingdi's exposure was bound to happen.

"The society had fallen into a torpor under your control. To be honest, you don't deserve being in domination of the martial field. If you keep restraining people as before, the society will only lag behind." Qingdi stared at him and said sincerely.

Hearing this, he lapsed into a sullen look and said coldly, "Don't be silly. Aren't you afraid that your Wu family would be destroyed due to your ignorant challenging me?"

Qingdi said, "The Wu family would survive as long as I am alive. Once I die, the Wu family will really be over."

But for Qing, the Four Great Kings would have cleared the Wu family last time and Tian Wu would also have been killed by Xiong Zhuge. All in all, there was no doubt that Qingdi was the backbone of the Wu family that Wu family could not survive without him. So he would not hide behind the scenes forever but show up and spare no effort to protect Wu family on his own.

Hearing what Qingdi said, The Feeble Guy stared at him impatiently and said in a cold voice, "You are wrong. You can't stop me from doing anything."

Simultaneously, a murderous look flashed across his eyes. His pale face was as horrible as a ghost. His body showed forceful power as his right hand gently swept by.

A spiral maelstrom suddenly appeared from his palm and became bigger and more drastic. When its power reached the strongest point, The Feeble Guy stretched out his hand to attack.

Boom!

A powerful maelstrom swept wildly towards Qingdi.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 332 A fierce fight**

There was a stern look in Qingdi Wu's eyes. Without thinking, he quickly moved his palms across his chest. Suddenly, there was a whirlpool looked like water but not water actually on Qingdi's chest. Then it rapidly expanded and spun at an invisible speed.

At the moment when The Feeble Guy's whirlpool of Genuine Energy attacked, Qingdi reached out his palms suddenly and the whirlpool of Genuine Energy on his chest rushed out suddenly.

Bang!

The two streaks of Genuine Energy collided violently in the air and there was a loud noise. Then, the two whirlpools seemed to melt into one. Strangely, the whirlpools, apparently looked like in the shape of water, merged into firelight. The firelight rose to the sky and trembled violently in the air. The Fountain Square was flood with heat. The firelight was burning in the air, as if there was a fire in the square. The air was completely covered with firelight and smoke.

Even those who stood watching from a distance seemed to feel the heat was burning their bodies and threatening their breath. Everyone felt there was a lump of fire in their hearts and there was oppression in their chests. They all held their breath and stared nervously at the Fountain Square. But they couldn't see Qingdi and The Feeble Guy. What they could see is the dazzling firelight and chaotic smoke.

The sight of Qingdi and The Feeble Guy was also blurred. The Feeble Guy took advantage of this opportunity and rushed toward Qingdi.

Qingdi was in the firelight and the heat was always around him. But when The Feeble Guy rushed toward him, he felt a powerful and hidden force was approaching him. Then Qingdi gathered all his momentum and rushed forward. He fought with The Feeble Guy who attacked him.

After a while, the fire and smoke over the Fountain Square slowly disappeared, and the sight of the people in the distance gradually became clear.

Until then they saw that Qingdi and The Feeble Guy were in a fight without anyone realizing it. They were both radiant with light. It seemed that they had golden shields. The fight between them was bound to be unusual.

The fight between two Martial Saints was once in a blue moon. It was the first time for all the people to see such a fight, so everyone was both nervous and excited. They fixed their eyes on Qingdi and The Feeble Guy, unwilling to miss a single detail. They hoped that Qingdi could defeat the terrible sick man.

People's first impression of The Feeble Guy is that he was weak and sick. He is thin and frail, and his face is pale and bloodless, as though he would die at any moment. But it is such a sick man who fought very hard. He was attacking violently all the time. Every move he made had the power of a thunderbolt. He moved so fast and agile that the golden light of his body couldn't keep up with his speed. It seemed that there was overlapping shadows spinning around him.

He is so strong. The power of a Martial Saint is extraordinary.

Qingdi is also a Martial Saint and he is certainly not weak. Every move he took was strong and unpredictable. His movements were flexible and fast. If The Feeble Guy is as swift as the wind, he is as fast as the lightning. No matter how strong and fast The Feeble Guy attacked, Qingdi could resist cleverly and dodge quickly. Qingdi is as good as The Feeble Guy in movements and speed. At the same time, all his Genuine Energy burst out. In the face of such a strong sick man, he dared not slack off. He had to concentrate and make every effort to fight.

The two were evenly matched.

All these present were nervous. The fight between the two Martial Saints was wonderful and exciting, but they were more concerned with the outcome. As the two were at a stalemate, they were nervous all the time.

Tian was more nervous than anyone. Because he knew very well that whether Qingdi won or not would not only decide the fate of himself, but the fate of Wu family. Once Qingdi failed, there was no one in Wu family could stop The Feeble Guy and the Wu family would be destroyed by a wave of The Feeble Guy.

The survival of Wu family depended on this duel.

In the gaze of everyone, the fight between Qingdi and The Feeble Guy became more intense.

"It's time to end the fight."

When the two people were fighting intensely, The Feeble Guy shouted suddenly. Then the shadows around him converged. All his Genuine Energy was coalesced and all his moves came into a palm. With all the Genuine Energy, he attacked Qingdi with his palm without hesitation.



His palm was very powerful. And the Genuine Energy with it was boundlessly powerful.

After seeing this, Qingdi frowned. He reached out his palm suddenly and burst out all the Genuine Energy.

Bang!

When the two palms clashed and the two streak of Genuine Energy collided, there was a huge wave immediately ensued, which broke the air and changed the color of clouds.

The palm of the sick was overwhelming and the palm of Qingdi was weaker. A moment later, Qingdi flied out. The blood he spouted in the air was offending to the eyes of everyone.

In the end, Qingdi fell on the ground like a broken stone and spattered countless dust.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 333 It is unknown before fighting**

Qingdi Wu was defeated.

The battle related to the survival and downfall of the Wu Family ended with the defeat of Qingdi Wu finally.

Nobody could accept the result. All people on the scene were panicked as if they had lost their soul.

The Wu Family members view Qingdi Wu as the god. He is the Battle Saint and the strongest pillar of Wu Family. If he fell, the Wu Family

would also fall. Beside, the Feeble Guy said before that if Qingdi Wu continued to be wrongheaded, he would kill all the Wu Family members. Now, since Qingdi Wu is defeated, the Wu Family members are not far from death. They all became panic like they were at the hell door.

Tian Wu's heart got the strongest quiver. What he was afraid of really happened. His greatest fear was that Qingdi Wu got defeated and it came that Qingdi Wu was just defeated in such a way. Tian Wu couldn't imagine what extremely brutal catastrophe the Wu Family would face if Qingdi Wu fell like this and never got up. His mind went a little blank at the moment and became extremely anxious.

The Xia Family members standing in the distance were also terribly frightened. They had just lived in the manor of the first family in domestic and even didn't have the time to enjoy and show off as all came to an end suddenly. The sense of loss for transitory glory made everyone of Xia Family depressed. What's more, Qingdi Wu and the Wu Family are the protectors of Xia Family, and if they are dead, the Xia Family will be the willow catkins are fluttering in the air and trampled upon. If the Hades School get even with them, they will be ruined definitely. They all whined in the heart.

Jenny Xia looked pale at that moment. As she had heard the dialogue between Qingdi Wu and The Feeble Guy clearly, she already knew that The Feeble Guy was probably the one behind Hades King and the what Hades King requested on her was related to him. Jenny Xia never thought that she would come into the possession of The Feeble Guy. The only one she could rely on was Qingdi Wu, Since he was defeated like that, she would come to an end too. She was strung-up but still stared at Qingdi Wu who lay on the ground with faint hope in her eyes.

Qingdi Wu lay on the ground with residual blood on his mouth and looked painful. Apparently, he was not hurt slightly this time.

The feeble guy looked down on Qingdi Wu in a lofty stance. What could be seen from his eyes was all arrogance. He said to Qingdi Wu disdainfully: "I have said that even I am beyond remedy, I can kill you easily."

After hearing that, Qingdi Wu smiled with resolute expression in his eyes and wouldn't just admit defeat definitely. He supported his body and slowly rose up and said in a low voice to the feeble guy: "Don't speak too soon."

Qingdi Wu said in a sonorous and firm voice.

Seeing that Qingdi Wu rose up again, the Wu Family and Xia Family members' eyes became bright suddenly and their sank heart beat vigorously again. They regained hope, which was good for them no matter it was great or faint.

The feeble guy had already viewed Qingdi Wu as his defeated opponent and didn't care at all though Qingdi Wu rose again and said impatiently to him: "Well, you still want to resist meaninglessly?"

How could the feeble guy care about Qingdi Wu who is hurt badly now since he never treated him seriously when he was in good condition. Though Qingdi Wu showed great confidence, the feeble guy just thought that he put up with his deathbed struggle.

Qingdi Wu didn't answer the feeble guy's ironic question but stretched out his right hand silently and shouted suddenly: "Blood Dragon Sword, come back."

Immediately, a blood red sword flied through the void into Qingdi Wu's hand with impressive speed.

With Blood Dragon Sword in his hand, Qingdi Wu showed entirely different momentum at once. The Blood Dragon Sword is blood red with shiny red light and awe-inspiring murderous look and Qingdi Wu seemed also to shine with blood red light entirely and a beam of blood red sharp light spurt from each of his eyes. He was totally compatible with the Blood Dragon Sword and entirely looked like not the one hurt but the representative of the hell coming from the Abyss

Qingdi Wu at that moment was doughty and horrible.

The Feeble Guy still did not treat that seriously and said carelessly with a cold look: "Do you think that you can beat me just with the sword in your hand? How can you be so over-confident?"

Though Blood Dragon Sword is a divine weapon and awed by people, the feeble guy thought it was unworthy of mentioning and he was not scared of the combination between Qingdi Wu and Blood Dragon Sword at all.

Qingdi Wu said sharply with cold look: "It is unknown whether I can beat you or not before the fighting."

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 334 A perfect opportunity**

As he spoke, a ferocious aura surged out from within Qingdi Wu's body, and the immense killing intent that was emitted from his body and the Blood Dragon Sword caused the whole fountain square to be overwhelmed by an extremely dark and cold atmosphere.

Carrying an irresistible momentum, Qingdi Wu tightened his grip on the Blood Dragon Sword as his figure flashed and shot explosively toward The Feeble Guy.

Having unleashed his speed to its maximum, Qingdi Wu was moving swiftly as if he were a thin wisp of red smoke. A faint blood-colored glow was flashing on the blade of the Blood Dragon Sword as its body trembled rapidly, stinging the eyes of the crowd watching by.

A dark coldness swept through The Feeble Guy's eyes, and he did not dodge as he watched the sharp attacks of Qingdi Wu coming toward him.

Whiz!

In a split second, The Feeble Guy suddenly moved. With Qingdi Wu charging at him, the Feeble Guy's body shot out like a sharp sword.

Seeing this, Qingdi Wu wielded his sword to hacked at The Feeble Guy who was charging at him.

Instantly, a wave of powerful Inner Energy headed right for The Feeble Guy along with the blade.

The Feeble Guy changed his direction in his track all of a sudden, his body moving aside to skillfully dodge the flashing blade that was carrying fierce Inner Energy. His figure flashed and suddenly appeared in front of Qingdi Wu. At that instant, The Feeble Guy shoved his palm forward, which carried a billow-like momentum as it violently smashed toward Qingdi Wu.

The swift and sudden attack of The Feeble Guy seemed to have caught Qingdi Wu off guard, who was hacking the Blood Dragon Sword

downward with one of his hand. But in the blink of an eye, Qingdi Wu held out his other hand, and threw a punch forward. The fist, which seemed gentle and completely void of any strength and momentum, unleashed waves of extremely wild energy as it made contact with the palm of The Feeble Guy.

That was the trick of releasing one's power in a flash.

Bang!

When the fist and palm collided heavily together, a powerful ripple force began swiftly spreading from the point where the two made contact, going in all directions on the fountain square. A blazing hot wave swept over the midair, causing those who were watching the battle from a distance to sense a feeling of intense burning again, and their hearts abruptly tightened.

As everyone gazed intently at the two figures on the fountain square, Qingdi Wu's body was shaken back and forced to take a couple of steps back before he could stabilize his body. While The Feeble Guy, he stood steadily on the ground as though he was a massive rock, his aura strong enough to spread throughout the sky.

The next instant, taking advantage of his victory, The Feeble Guy struck wildly at Qingdi Wu, his attacks filled with enormous killing intent. In a twinkling, the whole space was flooded with the killing intent that was emitted from his body, and there seemed to be countless arrows in the air, shooting toward Qingdi Wu from all directions.

The overwhelming killing intent was something that Qingdi Wu did not dare to slight. He waved his sword rapidly and went forward to meet The Feeble Guy's attacks. One man along with one sword, as if the two had

merged together, carried enormous momentum and went into a fierce fight with The Feeble Guy.

The two people immediately turned into blurry figures as they intertwined and fought with each other.

In a split second, waves of frightening pressure repeatedly erupted from the fountain square, and overwhelming Inner Energy billowed out in all directions like a flood as well as a tsunami. The overwhelming and sweeping momentum that could move mountains and flip sea caused the huge trees around to shake, with its branches trembling violently and its leaves falling in a swirling manner.

This time, the battle between the two had obviously become much more vicious.

With the help of the Blood Dragon Sword, Qingdi Wu's aura was greatly enhanced, and his attacks were more sharp than before. He could bring the power of the Blood Dragon Sword into full play, and there seemed to be some deep and subtle connection between Qingdi Wu and the sword, as only when in the hand of Qingdi Wu could the Blood Dragon Sword unleash its full strength that was enough to shake the sky. As the true owner of the Blood Dragon Sword, Qingdi Wu could use Blood Dragon Sword with great facility. He showed no mercy in his attacks and went all out to fight against The Feeble Guy. Carrying a sharp killing intent that spread throughout the sky, every move he made was extremely cruel and vicious, with an intensely intent to kill.

The Feeble Guy's killing intent was equally sharp and vicious, but compared with before, he fought with less easiness. Qingdi Wu's attacks had become extremely ferocious, pressing a sense of passivity upon The Feeble Guy. However, the more this was the case, the more intense his killing intent became, and his moves became more vicious.

The two exchanged several attacks within a split second, but neither of them two could become the victor. Instead of that, the battle between the two became more vicious, going into a treacherous situation.

In the distance, everyone's heart tightened with anxiety as they watched the battle. Though not engaged in the fierce battle, they broke into a cold sweat and had enormous mood swings, as if they were experiencing a soul-stirring battle. They were in high spirits all of a sudden when Qingdi Wu began to gain the upper hand, and it curdled their blood to see Qingdi Wu at a disadvantage. They couldn't calm themselves down at all, as though they were riding a roller coaster.

As everyone remained nervous about the situation, The Feeble Guy's body moved back abruptly and easily dodged Qingdi Wu's attack. And within seconds, he had withdrawn to a place more than ten meters away from Qingdi Wu.

The instant he could stabilize his body, The Feeble Guy burst into a violent fit of coughing. He coughed so badly that he could hardly catch his breath, and he pressed a handkerchief over his mouth as he coughed.

Everyone could spot that The Feeble Guy's white handkerchief turned completely red in minutes.

The Feeble Guy's face was getting paler and paler, and his body was teetering.

Apparently, The Feeble Guy's old injuries flared up once again, and he was in his worst state that moment.

Seeing this, Qingdi Wu's eyes suddenly brightened. If he was to fight head-on with The Feeble Guy, it would be rather difficult for him to



become the victor. But at that point, the relapse of The Feeble Guy's injuries had created a perfect opportunity for Qingdi Wu.

"Heaven Shaking Chop!"

Qingdi Wu let out a loud cry as his figure turned into a bolt of lightning that shot swiftly and violently toward The Feeble Guy. On moving closer to The Feeble Guy, Qingdi Wu raised the Blood Dragon Sword immediately and hacked it down toward The Feeble Guy...

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 335 Heaven Shaking Chop**

Heaven Shaking Chop, a Chop that could shake the heaven.

Gathering up all his speed, Qingdi Wu risked it all to seize the extremely rare opportunity and Chopped down, intending for the life of the Feeble Guy.

The knife came down so fast and its power was so unstoppable as the splitting bamboo. The knife lights ripped the air and the blade chopped down sharply.

Pong!

The Blood Dragon knife, with a heaven shaking power, hit the spot where the Feeble Guy was standing; the ground cracked, the rocks split and the dust floated everywhere.

But the Feeble Guy, who had been standing there, was gone.

The method of shape shifting it was.

Though the illness struck him so fiercely that he wouldn't stop coughing, at the crucial moment of life and death, the Feeble Guy was still able to respond swiftly and just as Qingdi's knife was about to hit him, he used the method of shape shifting immediately and saved himself from the deadly strike.

After shifting the position, the Feeble Guy was still coughing so hard that he could hardly breathe. But this time, he got extra energy and quickly took out a delicate glass bottle and poured a pill, then he swallowed it.

He was so swift and did it smoothly without delaying. Obviously he coughed less fiercely than earlier and he looked like a guy saved from death. The Feeble Guy, at the moment, was still pale and weak; though he was still coughing, he looked so much better than he was a moment ago; at least, he wouldn't cough himself to death and he could finally breathe.

But Qingdi wouldn't give him a chance to breathe. He found the Feeble Guy's new position and attacked him right away.

Take his life while he's weak!

With the overwhelming power, Qingdi rushed in front of the Feeble Guy in an instant; then without any words, he raised the Blood Dragon Sword and waved it all the way down to the Feeble Guy.

This attack was also unstoppable, with the infinite genuine energy and essence absorbed from nature, the blade went down to the Feeble Guy who was still coughing.

Pong!

The Blood Dragon Sword once again fell on the spot where the Feeble Guy was standing; and the spot looked like it had been bombed, with rocks splitting, dust floating and the ground cracking.

The Feeble Guy dodged and saved himself from the deadly attack by using the method of Shape Shifting again.

After shifting to the new position, he was still coughing but it got much better. He didn't choose to take the attack directly, instead, he was trying to recover himself while dodging, as he had to control his illness and get his fighting ability back.

Qingdi missed it again. He looked more serious. He knew that the Feeble Guy was recovering himself, which meant he wouldn't have much time left. So without doubt, he started another round of attack immediately.

However, no matter how fast and fiercely Qingdi was attacking, he couldn't hit the Feeble Guy, who was always able to dodge and avoid danger.

The people in the distance was almost anxious to death. What a valuable chance! If only Qingdi could annihilate the Feeble Guy while he was suffering from the illness! Then everyone could be free. But the Feeble Guy seemed so invincible even if he was sick; he was able to save himself from the fierce attacks perfectly every time. In other words, if it had been anyone else, that person would doom to be chopped into pieces by Qingdi. But the Feeble Guy was completely unharmed.

Everyone knew that it's not because Qingdi was not powerful enough, it's just, the Feeble Guy was way too strong. It's a fact, and this fact was so frustrating!

After dodging for a few rounds, the Feeble Guy's cough completely ceased. Energy came back and was shown on his pale face.

Obviously, his illness was under control.

The Feeble Guy's ability began to show gradually and his eyesight became cold and sharp. He looked at Qingdi and said in a low voice, "It seems you want me dead!"

While talking, the Feeble Guy's murderous power showed and surrounded him; great fury was hidden deep in his eyes. Apparently Qingdi's non-stopping attack had already provoked him.

Qingdi just paused and said, "You asked for it."

As soon as he finished his words, Qingdi stamped his foot. The ground seemed to have moved and so did the whole Wu's estate. In a instant, Qingdi jumped upward to the sky with his two hands holding the Dragon Blood Knife tightly and waved the knife, which seemed to devastate the world, toward the Feeble Guy below him.

Pong!

The Sword fell, the air was split, the sky changed and the heaven was shaken. The people who held the knife, had a unique aura of the world's leader.

This attack was truly a deadly one.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 336 Kill Him While He was Feeble**

The Feeble Guy clearly felt the murderous desire of Qingdi Wu who was willing to sacrifice anything in order to defeat him, and of course he felt the shocking power of the Blood Dragon Sword chopping down. However, he didn't dodge any more, instead he bounced in the air with a punch to meet the slash.

The moment his fist struck, a roar like a tiger burst out from the Feeble Guy.

"Dragon Slaughter Palm!"

The Feeble Guy, who was still haunted by his illness just now, seemed to be a completely different person at this moment, he waked up suddenly with the momentum like a fierce tiger coming out of the cage, a gleam of blood-red color shone from his eyes made him look so ruthless as if he wanted to devour all spirits, an overwhelming momentum erupted throughout his body and a terrifying Martial Saint whirled out from his fist and heavily met the Blood Dragon Sword which was slashing down.

Roar!

When the Blood Dragon Sword struck down, the Martial Saint was like a roaring giant dragon and its power could shake the heaven.

The Martial Saint struck by the Dragon Slaughter Palm was a powerful weapon designed to kill giant dragons, its power could shatter the world and frighten the gods.

The two strands of Martial Saint collided in the air, and the sound of a giant dragon whimpering and screaming spread through the entire manor. It was as if the manor of Wu Family had suffered a landslide, a hurricane, a tsunami, thunder and lightning at the end of the world.

Everyone watched from afar seemed to be caught in the stormy waves, and people needed to support each other tightly so they could manage to stand still, but even they stood still, they also felt short of breath and dizzy, even the world became gloomy as if the whole sky was about to collapse.

This was the strongest attack for real.

The heart of everyone was greatly shocked.

After a good while, everyone's sight become gradually clear, the dark clouds scattered and the light returned to everybody. Qingdi Wu was still in the air, holding the Blood Dragon Sword in a posture of slashing downward, and the Feeble Guy also still in the posture of punching upward and struck straight at the Blood Dragon Sword, as if the two of them were frozen and remained motionless.

The Blood Dragon Sword was in the air, but it couldn't chop an inch deeper, and Qingdi Wu's face had shown a slight color of strain as he was still exerted hard trying to get the Blood Dragon Sword to keep slashing down, but no matter how hard he tried, the Blood Dragon Sword was withstood by the Feeble Guy's Martial Saint without moving.

As if a pause button had been pressed, the time had stopped.

Everyone's heart had been clenched now, although everyone could breathe now, no one tried to, they held their breath and stared at Qingdi Wu and the Feeble Guy concentratedly.

"Dragon Slaughter Palm, break!"

Suddenly, the Feeble Guy gazed at Qingdi and shouted out.

Immediately, the Martial Saint struck out of the Feeble Guy's fist as if its power suddenly enlarged and ran straight at the Blood Dragon Sword.

This was the recoil of the Dragon Slaughter Palm, and also the strongest hit.

Boom!

The Blood Dragon Sword which was fixed in the air was suddenly and violently bounced off by that powerful Martial Saint.

Qingdi, who was holding the Blood Dragon Sword in his hand, was also bounced off with a bang.

Pop!

Qingdi, together with the Blood Dragon Sword, was smashed heavily to the ground with a loud thud.

The Feeble Guy didn't give Qingdi the slightest chance to breathe, he rushed towards Qingdi like a flash at the moment he fell to the ground.

Previously, Qingdi had taken advantage of his illness and pushed him so hard, now he was going to return an eye for an eye and pressing hard against Qingdi.

Qingdi was smashed on the ground as if his organs were shattered, the Feeble Guy's Dragon Slaughter Palm was too powerful, and Qingdi was injured by the Dragon Slaughter Palm's Martial Saint that his pain was excruciating as if his bones were etching, but he had no time to care about his injuries, when he felt the Feeble Guy lunge at him, Qingdi immediately stood up with the Blood Dragon Sword with all his efforts.

The Feeble Guy ran to Qingdi and without saying a word, he launched a strong attack on Qingdi.

Qingdi Wu couldn't care about his injuries and didn't have time to rest, he immediately wielded the Blood Dragon Sword and fought with the Feeble Guy.

The Feeble Guy's attacks were swift and coherent, fierce and powerful, he wanted to make Qingdi feel what would be like to be attacked while he was weak with a succession of blows, he was hitting harder and faster, his entire momentum was soaring gradually, and he pushed so hard that Qingdi could barely fight back.

Qingdi was seriously injured and completely passive, although he still held the Blood Dragon Sword, he had no chance to fight back, he was pushed to step back by the Feeble Guy, his face showed unprecedented gravity and tension.

The faces of the crowd also sank, Qingdi looked so passive and overwhelmed, he simply didn't have the power to withstand, the hope in everyone's heart was getting dim, everyone was getting worried, Qingdi would definitely be defeated without question if this went on.

Jenny Xia didn't know about martial arts, but she also saw that Qingdi seemed to be unable to resist, she was extremely worried and anxious, yet she had nothing to do, she could only hope that Qingdi would create another miracle and fight back.

Tian Wu's brows furrowed tightly, he thought there's no hope at all, Qingdi chopped the Feeble Guy in the air with his most powerful strike before, but even that strike was countered by the Feeble Guy's Dragon Slaughter Palm, and Qingdi was knocked to the ground, so he was definitely injured heavily. Now he was unable to fight against the Feeble



Guy at all, and Tian Wu couldn't see any hope of victory from Qingdi, he was in a state of despair.

Just when Tian Wu was desperate, the Feeble Guy who had been attacking constantly changed his offensive suddenly.

His speed slowed down without any sign and his attacks became slower, he no longer pushed so hard like before, but the slowed down Feeble Guy was even more terrifying for Qingdi because his attacks were slow but powerful, and every move he made now was like a giant mountain collapsing down, in which a thick, heavy and condensed Martial Saint was carried, brought an indescribable sense of suffocation.

Qingdi now has time to catch a breath and resist the attacks from the Feeble Guy, yet it was so hard that each time he resisted, an extra oppression as well as strain were added on his body.

Soon, cold sweat ran down in Qingdi's face, and he was already started to show a sign of feebleness.

Seeing this, the Feeble Guy smiled evilly, then quickly withdrew his hand.

"Devour Palm!"

With a violent shout, the Feeble Guy leapt up into the air, he waved his palm like a sword and slashed down on Qingdi's head with a rush.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 337 All in dead silence**

The Feeble Guy's palm was like a knife and it cut toward Qingdi Wu suddenly. In an instant, a flash of unstoppable thunder-like genuine

energy ripped the air and smashed the obstacles and then cut towards Qingdi.

Seeing this, Qingdi's pupils suddenly contracted. As the target of attack, he certainly felt how strong the devastating genuine energy was. He dared not take a breath, and immediately gathered up all his strength and focused it on the Blood Dragon Knife. After absorbing all the genuine energy of Qingdi, the body of the knife immediately gave out extremely dazzling red lights. The lights were as red as fire and the knife was as frightening as a devil's knife.

Then, Qingdi quickly raised the Blood Dragon Knife above his head to block The Feeble Guy's palm.

Pong!

The genuine energy from the palm of The Feeble Guy was like a thunderbolt, and it hit the Blood Dragon Knife which had absorbed Qingdi's strong genuine energy. Instantly, a great noise was heard, the collision of the genuine energy from both sides had caused great aftermath. And, with overwhelming forces, the aftermath spread out in the whole place as well as the heaven and earth.

The power of the aftermath was indeed extraordinary; and to put it without any exaggeration, even a Grand Kungfu Master would have been killed by the aftermath.

The crowds who had been standing far away were fortunate enough to have avoided the aftermath, but they still felt the unfathomable power of it, as if the waves were beating them and made their breath slow, their faces sting and their eyes unable to open.

When they got a little accustomed to the pressure, they slowly opened their eyes and the scene in front of them became clearer. They saw Qingdi standing still in the position, holding the Blood Dragon Knife up high, steady and still. And The Feeble Guy, still up in the air, showed a gesture of waving the palm downward.

Seeing Qingdi was not being beaten down, everyone could not help but feel a little relieved. The Devour Palm was too scary, plus Qingdi himself was weak, therefore, many people thought that he couldn't make it, but, unexpectedly, Qingdi was still able to take The Feeble Guy's strong attack.

However, while everyone was in relief, The Feeble Guy suddenly had a change of look and his face was covered with coldness and sharpness. Then he said coldly, "Do you even know why it is called the Devour Palm?"

Hearing this, Qingdi suddenly had a presentiment and he was stunned for a moment. Then, his face suddenly changed and his voice was full of fear, "Do you mean..."

Hardly did he wait for Qingdi to finish the words, The Feeble Guy suddenly withdrew his hand and leisurely fell back to the ground.

While Qingdi, who was in the defense gesture, remained where he had been.

Technically speaking, after the attacks was withdrawn by The Feeble Guy, Qingdi should be able to move freely at once; but on the contrary, Qingdi's expression was full of panics and fear; and the Blood Dragon Knife in his hand suddenly started shaking violently, and the red light on its blade together with its genuine power absorbed from Qingdi started to go beyond control and danced crazily .

Pong!

After shaking crazily for a while, the Blood Dragon Knife, all of a sudden, together with all its power, hit on Qingdi's body, and then suddenly, Qingdi spat a mouthful of blood and he himself fell to the ground heavily.

That's the force of the counterbite!

The biggest characteristic of the Devour Palm is that it can eventually bite back to its owner no matter where the force is from. Under the bombardment of The Feeble Guy's palm, no matter how much strength Qingdi had used to fight back and resist, his power will eventually bite back to himself.

The Feeble Guy had already known that Qingdi would spare no effort to block his invincible attack, so he planned to make use of the power of Qingdi and let him know what it felt like to be desperate.

Qingdi was attacked by his own genuine energy and lost half of his life in an instant. He lay on the ground with a pale face. He was so weak that he could hardly breathe.

The whole place became silent immediately.

The people of the Wu Family were all very shocked and scared. They were in relief when they saw Qingdi fighting back and resisting The Feeble Guy's palm, but only till now did they know that the more strength he used to fight back, the more serious his injury became. At this point, the hope of the Wu Family was completely shattered, and Qingdi would never be able to make it. The backbone of the family thus collapsed.

The people of the Xia Family felt the same way. Their mentalities were basically collapsed, too. Qingdi was defeated, so the Wu Family would die, and the death of the Xia Family wouldn't be far away. At this moment, everyone was sad and mournful.

Tian Wu and Jenny Xia, also looking desperate, solidified on the spot.

Among all the people there, The Feeble Guy was the only one standing steady and still, with a haughty look. He looked down at Qingdi disdainfully and then said carelessly, "So, this is all you've got and you were dreaming to fight against me; what a joke!"

The Feeble Guy was enjoying himself at the peak of victory and his contempt for Qingdi just got deeper.

Qingdi was lying on the ground. He took a breath then he quickly took out a pill, put it into his mouth, and swallowed it violently. This is a miraculous cure for injuries and Qingdi had always had it at hand in case of emergency; he used it when fighting against Xiong Zhu Ge yesterday and since he was so much more injured at the moment, the pill became his lifesaving medicine.

After swallowing the pill, Qingdi's face was obviously better; the pains on his body were alleviated; and his energy was restored. Without hesitation, he got up from the ground at once and faced The Feeble Guy directly and said, "As I said, you asked for this."

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 338 Go to hell!**

Seeing Qingdi Wu rising up, the people present got excited again. Their dead hearts suddenly began to beat and their annihilated hopes burned

up again. Their dead faces came back to life. To them, Qingdi was the embodiment of miracles. After falling down several times, he could still rise up again and again, which made people have a slight hope that Qingdi might really have the ability of putting things right and finally win the fight. Then, everyone's eyes lit up and stared at The Feeble Guy and Qingdi.

The Feeble Guy was still careless about Qingdi who had taken the pill and stood up again; he looked down at him and said, "Those who don't follow the rules are doomed to disappear from this world. Qingdi Wu, you asked for this!"

As soon as he finished talking, the Feeble Guy raised his two fists and threw them at Qingdi quickly like a machine gun; the genuine energy inside the fists were like the bullet, shot out successively.

With the fastest speed, Qingdi wielded the Blood Dragon Knife in his hand to fiercely resist the attack. All the genuine power shot from the fists by The Feeble Guy was blocked, bounced and leveled in the air.

Although the injury was not recovered, Qingdi was still strong and matchless; with his faith supporting him, he had his potential exploded. He had to do everything to protect his family as well as his original heart. He couldn't lose, nor could he afford to lose.

Standing in the distance, Tian Wu seemed to feel his father's desperation and know what kind of burden his father was carrying as well what the fight meant to them. He understood his father's heart at the moment; he knew that his father was not only fighting for himself, but for all of them. If possible, Tian Wu really wanted to fight, but he had no strength, as he was not a Martial Saint. And this battle between the Martial Saints was so devastating that he could only stand by and watch. Or he would be burnt into ashes.

The battle went on and on and on, and got fiercer and fiercer.

Qingdi was basically in a state of the last radiance of the setting sun; the more maliciously and fiercely he fought, the faster his energy was consumed, and the worse his injuries got. Although he had taken the miraculous pill, it wouldn't help if he kept damaging his own body like this. So risking his life and genuine energy fighting wouldn't get him very far, instead, it would only lead to the bigger and faster consumption of his own body.

Before long, cold sweat started to appear on Qingdi's face and it turned pale again.

But The Feeble Guy's attack still continued, and it went fiercer and fiercer, like the rolling waves surging up and down.

Qingdi grew tired again gradually, he felt a desperate sense of oppression.

"Hah!"

Moaning in anger, Qingdi made the best of all the remaining genuine energy in his body and concentrated it all on the Blood Dragon Knife and then, with one blow of his knife, he spread out his strongest killing tactics to fight against the continuous attack of The Feeble Guy.

When The Feeble Guy saw it, his eyes froze and without thinking, he immediately let out his extreme energy, turned the many fists into just one, and pounced.

Pong!

There was a deafening sound and the genuine energy of the two people collided; however, Qingdi's knife genuine energy failed to resist The Feeble Guy's palm genuine energy, not even a little bit. Under the invincible power of The Feeble Guy, all the efforts of Qingdi were meaningless.

Finally, The Feeble Guy's fist broke the Qingdi's attack and the genuine energy inside the fist hit Qingdi heavily on the chest.

Click!

The harsh sound of fracture appeared, and Qingdi instantly flew out, with blood spitting out of his mouth and spilling in the air, and he himself hit the ground fiercely.

He had lost again!

Qingdi had risked his life and this was where it got him.

The people standing by were instantly agape and tongue-tied, looking desperate.

The scene was quiet and even a needle dropping on the ground could be heard.

After The Feeble Guy defeated Qingdi, he immediately walked towards Qingdi. When he came to Qingdi's side, he looked down at him and said contemptuously, "Is that all you've got? Get up and fight!"

The Feeble Guy's tone was full of provocation.

But Qingdi could no longer stir up any more energy. He was so badly hurt that he lay on the ground and could not move.



The Feeble Guy shook his head in disappointment. Then, he slowly stretched out his right hand and pushed out a light force.

Whew!

Suddenly, Qingdi's weak body was sucked by The Feeble Guy's right hand.

His whole body seemed to move in the air, and soon he was under The Feeble Guy's right hand.

Then, The Feeble Guy grabbed Qingdi's neck with his right hand and said angrily, "Go to hell!"

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 339 Sentenced to death**

The Feeble Guy at the moment, was like the master of this world, and he just officially sentenced Qingdi Wu to death.

However, he did not break Qingdi's neck directly. Instead, he grabbed Qingdi's neck with his right hand and increased the strength little by little. He did not want Qingdi to die just like that; he wanted him to suffer and feel the desperation brought by the suffocation, and die gradually.

Qingdi was a Martial Saint, a super powerful existence; but at this moment, he became the fish waiting to be butchered, and he couldn't resist any more; he had lost all his energy, and he could only wait for the Death God to decide his destiny; he felt he was getting closer and closer to the hell. With the gradual increase of strength by The Feeble Guy's right hand, Qingdi's face became redder and redder, and his eyes were about to pop out and were getting scattered.

He's dying.

The onlookers also felt like they were being suffocated in agony. Qingdi was their only hope, but at the moment, this hope was fading away bit by bit; they had to watch Qingdi dying slowly. The endless and desperate process was the deepest torture to everyone. They felt the lights of the world were fading bit by bit also, and eventually, their world would be full of darkness.

Tian Wu's pain and despair were deeper than anyone else's. After all, Qingdi was his own father. In the past, he might have hated his father; but now he got attached to Qingdi and respected him; the thought of having to watch his father die made him even more panic and despair. What's more hopeless, Qingdi's death would definitely lead to the death of the Wu Family, which was a result Tian could not handle.

The whole scene fell into an atmosphere of deep stagnation.

Seeing Qingdi hovering on the brink of death, he showed a twisted smile, he looked at Qingdi and said slowly, "Qingdi Wu, I might as well remind you that when you die, I will send the whole Wu Family to death. Remember, their death, is because of you and this is the consequence of you fighting against me."

As soon as he finished the words, The Feeble Guy suddenly changed his look, and a cold murderous feeling flashed in his eyes. At the same time, his right hand was gathering strength and was ready to finish Qingdi with one strike.

But just then, the Blood Dragon Sword on the ground, suddenly flew up.

Whew!

The Blood Dragon Sword seemed to be suddenly full of humanity. As soon as it flew up, it suddenly chopped with great power, toward the right hand of The Feeble Guy that was holding Qingdi's neck.

The Blood Dragon Knife was saving its master.

It's just, this time, it was not Qingdi Who was controlling the Blood Dragon Knife; it was the Blood Dragon Knife itself.

It was so unexpected, so fast and so powerful, that it completely caught The Feeble Guy off guard.

The Feeble Guy's attention was all on Qingdi, so he did not pay attention to the Blood Dragon Sword on the ground; at the moment, not until the Blood Dragon Sword suddenly attacked him with great power did The Feeble Guy suddenly feel the threat; immediately, a strong genuine energy spread out from his body and formed a genuine energy shield.

Pong!

The Blood Dragon Sword fell on the shield. Strong as the genuine energy shield was, Blood Dragon Sword was even more powerful; it cut through the shield and went directly to The Feeble Guy's right arm.

The Feeble Guy's face changed slightly and almost in a reflex, he let go of Qingdi and retrieved his right arm downward immediately.

The Feeble Guy's response was extremely fast, but still not fast enough to escape the attack of Blood Dragon Knife.

Puff!

There was a sharp cutting sound. The Feeble Guy's right arm was cut by the blade of the Blood Dragon Knife, leaving a big bloody gash.

Injured was The Feeble Guy.

Saved was Qingdi Wu.

After attacking The Feeble Guy and saving Qingdi's life, the Blood Dragon Sword flew immediately into Qingdi's hand.

However, Qingdi on the ground had no strength to hold it at all. He was badly hurt and was very weak. He felt as limp as mud. Because he was almost choked by The Feeble Guy's right hand on his neck, he was breathing in fresh air non-stopping; his breath was weak, though.

Miraculously, the moment Blood Dragon Knife Flew into Qingdi's hand, its whole body suddenly emitted a dazzling red light. it's just, this red glow was unlike anytime before; it did not resemble the red of blood, nor did it have the evil feeling from the hell; it was like the red glow of the sun, bright and warm. It lit up the whole place, with warm waves surging around.

People standing in the distance seemed to feel the hot waves coming on their faces, and they could clearly see the red glow from the Blood Dragon Knife being transmitted into Qingdi's body.

The scene looked exactly like the Blood Dragon Sword was using its own energy to cure Qingdi.

Everyone present was stunned. Originally, when Qingdi was rescued, they felt happy and even ecstatic already; but now, seeing the Blood Dragon Sword saving its master, they immediately forgot everything and all they could feel was a great shock. Who could have imagined that a knife

could actually not only save its owner by itself but also give him energy? The knife was so magic!

As is known to all, the Blood Dragon Sword is a magic weapon; but in this case, it was so much more than that.

Even The Feeble Guy was deeply shocked. He clenched his injured right hand and frowned, staring at the scene and said to himself, "How could it be possible..."

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 340 Falling Down to the Ground**

The Feeble Guy had lived for nearly a hundred years. He had experienced things that many people in the world had never experienced. He was familiar with all kinds of weird things. However, having seen Blood Dragon Sword take the initiative to fight against him and heal the wounds of Qingdi Wu, the feeble guy was shocked at such a thing. He'd never seen such scene before.

Under the shock of the whole audience, Qingdi on the ground slowly regained his vitality. His complexion improved obviously, his breathing began to become smooth and powerful, and his hand began to move, and he could even take the initiative to hold Blood Dragon Sword.

The feeble guy saw that Qingdi's physical condition was recovering though, and he didn't interrupt it. He had been observing it closely. He didn't care if Qingdi could fight again since Qingdi's ace in the hole was thoroughly shown to him. He knew very well that even if cured by Blood Dragon Sword, Qingdi would not pose any threat to him. The feeble guy was not afraid of Qingdi, but he wanted to know that how powerful Blood Dragon Sword was.

Time passed slowly. All the people stayed still.

A moment later, Qingdi's wandering eyes became bright and clear, and his injury was basically healed. Blood Dragon Sword really cured Qingdi!

It astounded everyone again.

Blood Dragon Sword deserved to be a rare sword. It was really a priceless sword in the world.

Qingdi, who had fully recovered, stood up slowly in people's shocking eyes. He clasped Blood Dragon Sword and faced the feeble guy directly.

At this moment, the whole body of Qingdi was slightly glowing with red light, as if the energy of Blood Dragon Sword were still on him. His eyes burst out a faint red light. His eyes were solemn and vigorous, tinged with an extraordinary color.

He was not only restored to his energy, but even stronger than the very beginning when he was unscathed.

The feeble guy eyed Qingdi up and down. After that, he looked at the Blood Dragon Sword in Qingdi's hand and said gravely: "I didn't expect this sword to be so clever that it could save your life."

The strength of the feeble guy had already reached its extremity. A master like him was unparalleled in the world, and no weapon could satisfy him. In other words. Thus, he was usually free from weapons. But this time, Blood Dragon Sword astonished and fascinated him deeply. He seemed to watch some kind of marvelous treasure, that shone his eyes.

Qingdi looked dignified, stared at the feeble guy closely, and said solemnly: "This means that my life should not be ended."

The feeble guy smiled and said directly, "It seems that I still have to thank you for giving me a great sword when you die."

Blood Dragon Sword utterly enchanted the feeble guy. It was rare for him to take a fancy to a weapon. Naturally, he was sure for his victory. He was also fully confident to defeat Qingdi again and win the Blood Dragon Sword.

Qingdi's eyes turned cold. He stopped talking nonsense with the feeble guy and shouted: "Come on!"

At the same time, Qingdi waved the Blood Dragon Sword and cut it down on the feeble guy.

It seemed to be a very easy chop, but the power of the outbreak was much stronger than before. See! A sharp red light swept across the sky. In the glint and flash of the sword, the murderous energy surged out. The Genuine Energy was infinitely enlarged in the void, and swept to the feeble guy with overwhelming momentum.

The feeble guy obviously felt the extraordinary power of Qingdi's knife. Without thinking, he immediately slipped away and escaped the murderous knife of Qingdi.

Qingdi did not stop. He stood there and continued to wave his Blood Dragon Sword, and constantly attacked the feeble guy.

He assaulted at a very fast speed, and the sword was wavering in the air. The Genuine Energy accompanied with every chop turned to blade waves, splitting the air and separating the earth. The blade waves, coherent and endless, were increasing in the void with dazzling light.

Suddenly, a series of blade waves formed a huge net in the void, which quickly enveloped the feeble guy.

In the face of the continuous strikes from Qingdi, the feeble guy had been dodging all the time, and his flashing speed was so fast that people could't see his body clearly.

After a fierce slash, Qingdi suddenly stopped his actions, and then he raised his Blood Dragon Sword, pointing to the firmament!

"Stop!"

Qingdi's deafening voice boomed out in the sky.

In the next moment, everyone saw that all the blade waves that Qingdi had just slashed were all gathered in an instant.

The huge net formed by countless waves was instantly folded up and completely wrapped the feeble guy.

The feeble guy's reaction was already extremely rapid, but because the void was covered with the blade waves of Blood Dragon Sword, when this overwhelming net was closed, he was simply inevitable, and he couldn't escape from this huge net.

Suddenly, the feeble guy's face suddenly changed, becoming unprecedented solemn. He had no time to think, but immediately released all the Genuine Energy, forming a very thick and strong shield.

Bang!

The giant net of blade waves hit the feeble guy's Genuine Energy shield, let out a piercing noise.



At this moment, the fierce fire broke out and the Wu's manor was shaken by the burning flames.

Poof!

The feeble guy in the center of the firelight, under the great impact, was directly shaken to vomit blood.

He was finally unable to endure the suffering and fell to the ground.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 341 You cannot kill me without the Sword**

The Feeble Guy was beaten down.

And he was hurt so badly as if he had been bone-pulled. He slumped onto the ground with red blood on the corners of his mouth. His pale face went deathly pale, and he looked extremely weak.

All people suddenly froze up.

Everyone stood without movement but the blood in their bodies was boiling violently, and an ecstatic emotion spread to everyone's heart.

Just now, the magic power of the Blood Dragon Sword shocked everyone and made everyone ignore the fact that he have a hairbreadth escape. Until then, the people realized that Qingdi not only recovered from his injuries, but even became stronger. This was an unexpected surprise that everyone would never expect. However, what made everyone more ecstatic is that the invincible Feeble Guy was defeated by Qingdi. It was too surprising. Everyone felt the strongest excitement. The brightest colors bloomed on their faces.

Tian Wu's heart was in his mouth, and he really didn't expect that there would be such a dramatic reversal of the thing. The Blood Dragon Sword he cared about most and was most eager to get was even more magical than he thought. When he was extremely desperate, it was the Blood Dragon Sword that saved his father, made his father stand up again and fight back and finally defeat the guy. The surprise came so suddenly that Tian couldn't believe it for a while, but the excitement stirred inside him that could not subside.

However, Qingdi himself had not slightest joy. His face did not have any expression, and his breath was a little disordered. Just now, the reason why his move can exert such a powerful power was entirely because he had to spend a lot of physical strength. Without the assistance of the Blood Dragon Sword, he could not use that move at all. He was almost defeated. While the Feeble Guy fell down, his own situation was not very good, and his body was very weak.

After taking a rest for a while, Qingdi slowly walked to the Feeble Guy who was paralyzed. While walking, Qingdi said indifferently: "You are not invincible!"

The two have been fighting for so long, and finally this time, it was Qingdi who became the winner. He looked down at the Feeble Guy with confidence. He was no longer in a weak position.

The Feeble Guy lay on the ground, turned his head and spit out the blood in his mouth. He looked at Qingdi, gritted his teeth and said, "Without this sword, Could you hurt me?"

The Feeble Guy knew that Qingdi can't exert such strong power by his own abilities. He admitted that he was defeated by Blood Dragon Sword, rather than Qingdi Wu.

Qingdi did not deny this, he said: "So what, I'm winner."

During the speak, Qingdi came to the Feeble Guy, he stopped and said sharply, "Go to hell!"

After finishing speaking, Qingdi raised the Blood Dragon Sword, and slashed at the sick man.

The sword was very fast and violent. Qingdi seized every opportunity to kill the Feeble Guy. He must get rid of this man as soon as possible and truly save the Wu family.

Boom!

The sound was extremely loud, and the whole ground was shaken. The large fountain square was instantly filled with smoke and dust.

People's hearts shook violently, and an indescribable emotion swept everyone. Everyone knew clearly that the power of Qingdi's attack was enough to kill any gods and ghosts. No matter how powerful a person can survive after such an attack, not to mention that the Feeble Guy was seriously injured. He certainly died. After Realizing that such a terrible and terrifying person may just die like this, everyone got extremely excited. But their hearts seem to be filled with a faint sense of disbelief, so that their happy emotions could not release at that moment.

Everyone was in this state and watched the smoke slowly dissipate. Everyone was looking forward that there would be a broken body. But at this moment, what everyone saw was that there was no one under the Blood Dragon Sword.

The Feeble Guy escaped from the blood dragon knife again.

The excitement that everyone was about to vent instantly dissipated. Everyone's face showed a deep disappointment. Everyone tensed their nerves, focused their eyes, and began to look for the Feeble Guy.

However, he seemed to disappear completely.

Everyone had the shock of their lives. The Feeble Guy was seriously injured, but he not only escaped instantly, but also even disappeared completely. This was incredible.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 342 Death comes**

"Look, he is in midair."

Suddenly, there was a man in the Wu family who shouted in horror and pointing at the midair.

Immediately, everyone raised their eyes and looked into the air. The Feeble Guy who was still paralyzed on the ground a moment ago was floating in midair. His whole body even exuded a layer of golden light like a real god.

Everyone was dumbfounded. Such a scene was really shocking. Everyone could not accept this fact. How could a weak man in become a god-like existence in an instant?

Qingdi Wu just quietly put away the Blood Dragon Sword, then he raised his head and looked at the Feeble Guy in midair with a complex face.

The Feeble Guy was also looking at Qingdi. He opened his lips slightly and slowly said: "Qingdi Wu, do you really think that you can kill me like this?"

At this moment, the voice of the Feeble Guy had become ethereal and had a very strong penetrating power. It seemed to resound in the ear but coming from the far sky.

Qingdi stared at him and puzzled: "You obviously have been seriously injured, how can you still fly in midair?"

Flying in the sky was a unique ability of Martial Saint. Under normal circumstances, it not surprised Qingdi that he can fly in the sky, but now the sick man was obviously seriously injured by him, and he could still fly in the sky. This made Qingdi have to be puzzled. Flying in the sky consumes a large Inner Energy.

The Feeble Guy looked down at Qingdi, his mouth sneered, and he confidently cried, "My power is beyond your imagination."

Everyone's heart was shaken. The sound of the Feeble Guy was like an explosion, almost deafening people's ears. It seemed he not only had no serious injuries, but also even the deep-rooted morbidity was removed. He was completely transformed into another person.

At this moment, everyone was really shocked and scared, this Feeble Guy was so powerful, and now he had become more powerful, how can Qingdi fight with him? When he was ill, Qingdi could not kill him; he had just been seriously injured, Qingdi could not kill him, he was as fierce as a god at the moment, and certainly Qingdi could not kill him. Everyone's heart was in endless despair.

Qingdi stayed silent for a few seconds, and then made a heavy voice, "You overuse your Inner Energy like this, you will only make your condition deteriorated quickly. Even if you win me, you would not live long."

The Feeble Guy didn't care about it. He looked stern and said bluntly: "So what, now, I let you pay for your stupidity!"

His voice just fell, and suddenly, the clear sky suddenly dimmed.

The whole Wu family Manor was covered by a huge dark cloud. All the people in the manor were in darkness, and everyone felt the sensation of asphyxia. As if the air were sucked out, everyone's breathing had become extremely difficult.

Everyone had a feeling of death.

"You can all go to hell!" The dim sky suddenly erupted into a horrible voice.

Immediately afterwards, the dark clouds over Wu family Manor smashed down all the people at quickly.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 343 Dark Clouds**

The large dark clouds covering the manor were not some kind of illusion, but the Martial Saint dark clouds that the Feeble Guy spent a huge amount of his Energy Essences to create. It's not only huge but also immensely powerful. It could crush everything and shatter everything.

The entire manor of the Wu family was enveloped by the dark clouds made by the essence energy, and the powerful dark clouds carried a horrifying force and falling violently at a fast speed.

The sky was collapsing, this was the most vivid sky fall.

Suddenly, everyone in the manor was in a great panic, and panic spread and chaos reigned. Some people were so frightened that their souls were out of their minds and they even frozen still, their bodies were stiff, their faces were ghastly pale. Some people were so afraid that they ran in an instant as if they wanted to escape as fast as they could from the hell on earth, the manor of Wu Family. Some cried and screamed, shouted in panic and shrieked madly. The arrival of death made them feared so much that they made the most instinctive reaction. Endless despair pervaded among everyone; this was more horrible than the end of the world. Such darkness, suffocation, heaviness, power, oppression, sedation and death, all of which were unbearable for human beings. The people in the manor all collapsed.

Even Tian Wu felt his soul had been scattered, he didn't move and struggle, he knew that the dark clouds were too heavy that it was too late to run away. As soon as the dark clouds fell, this part of land would instantly become a ruin, and everyone in the manor would be crushed and nobody could survive. Tian Wu had known that if Qingdi Wu failed, the Wu family would not be able to escape from death, and the family would eventually be wiped out. However, he never thought that it would come so quickly and suddenly, in just a second, the Wu family would be completely perished. Tian Wu's heart plunged into a despair abyss, and he was utterly desperate.

The manor of Wu Family was completely filled with all sorts of death, chaos and panic still continue to prevail.

"Ah!"

Just as everyone collapsed and despaired, suddenly, Qingdi Wu roared and his voice resounded throughout the manor.

Immediately, all the people here followed the sound and looked over. A red light suddenly appeared in the darkness, and Qingdi Wu was standing in the fountain square, his entire body emitted a dazzling red light just like a peerless demon king stood proudly in the darkness, holding the Blood Dragon Sword in his hand and pointing it straight at the universe.

The sword also emitted a shining red light, pointed at the dark clouds that were falling down, and in the darkness, the Blood Dragon Sword seemed to erupt with infinite power that the tip of the sword actually shone with lightning, and the sound of thunder boomed.

Suddenly, the lightning on the tip of the sword rushed upwards like a dragon made of lightning, dashing for the large dark clouds.

Rumble!

The lightning dragon crashed into the dark clouds, and in a second one after another claps of thunder shook the sky, and there was countless lightning flashed above the clouds.

The lightning, thunder and dark clouds intertwined, creating a huge commotion.

The people at the scene were all so confused that they forgot to cry and roar, forgot to run, just looked in shock as the dark clouds above their heads were flooded by the lightning.



As the lightning intensified, the dark clouds were gradually divided and shattered. In the end, the huge dark clouds were actually all split and then vanished in the air.

The manor was back to light.

People in the manor were saved.

The dark clouds dissipated, the sunlight reappeared, the air circulated, and the people, who had just been suffocated and oppressed, all seemed to have gained a new life. Their eyes brightened, they breathed smoothly, their minds and bodies relaxed.

The feeling of escaping from death was really a great blow to everyone.

Every single person looked at their savior Qingdi Wu unconsciously.

Qingdi was still holding the Blood Dragon Sword high, but in the next second, he fell to the ground vulnerably, as if he had been drained all of his strength, his body paralyzed, his eyes dispersed, his face were extremely pale. The move just now seemed to have expended all of his vitality. Now, he was like a dying man who had been depleted all of his Energy Essences.

As for the Feeble Guy, he wasn't in any better condition, he was already injured heavily, and the flying and the dark clouds made of essence energy he had just sent out were even more exhausting, he had drained all his Energy Essences, his physical condition was at his limit, and as soon as the dark clouds disappeared, he immediately fell weakly from the air and landed on the ground. Although he hadn't directly fallen on the ground, he was trying his last bit of strength to hold himself up and stood shakily.

Qingdi and the Feeble Guy were both extremely weak.

The two of them had fought for so long, and the final result was that they were both defeated.

The entire manor was in a silence.

Everyone's appearance became very complicated.

Silence reigned.

After holding on for a few seconds, the Feeble Guy finally collapsed on his half knees, his face was as white as paper, his breath was faint, and only after a moment's slowing down did he look at Qingdi, he spoke feebly, "I didn't expect that you would be able to resist this."

The Feeble Guy knew very well that the move he had just made could burn all of his Energy Essences, resulting in him becoming extremely weak, but he made it anyway, because he wanted to wipe out the entire Wu family. But he didn't figure out that his earth-shattering attack could be resist by Qingdi Wu.

After resting on the ground for a while, Qingdi also regained some strength, he looked at the Feeble Guy and gasped slightly, "You think that only you would drain all the Energy Essences?"

Energy Essences is the energy that sustains the life of a martial arts practitioner, and consuming Energy Essence is equivalent to directly sacrifice one's life to fight, if it's not at the point of emergency, no one would willing to expend their Energy Essences to fight, Qingdi just expended his essence to defend against the Feeble Guy only to save the Wu Family, even if he needed to sacrifice his life, he would never allow himself to witness the Wu Family perish.

The Feeble Guy sneered and said faintly, "It seems that you do consider the Wu Family more important than your own life!"

Qingdi's face was full of gravity, and he said in all seriousness, "In one's life, one has to protect something, don't you regard your power more important than your life?"

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 344 He, was Andy Wu**

The Feeble Guy's right was supreme. He couldn't allow anyone to violate his majesty. Meanwhile, He wouldn't allow people who posed a threat to him to exist in the world. Qingdi Wu refused to obey his rules, hid his strength, and challenged his majesty and power. Naturally, he wouldn't let Qingdi go. He almost regarded himself as God.

Slowly gasping for a while, the Feeble Guy slowly stood up from the ground. His eyes were gloomy and he looked at Qingdi deeply. He said angrily, "do you think you can really protect the Wu family?"

Seeing this, Qingdi immediately grasped the Blood Dragon Sword for leverage and stood up. Facing the Feeble Guy, he said calmly, "I will defend it until the death."

In a flash, the atmosphere became tense again. The Feeble Guy and Qingdi both got up again. They had already grasp weapons and seemed ready to fight again.

Of course, the Feeble Guy wanted to slaughter the Wu family at once, but he was powerless now. His own illness was very serious. In addition, he was injured and hurt a little badly. More importantly, his essence was almost exhausted, and he had no energy to fight once again. Therefore,

he could only say to Qingdi: "I will come back again. When I come back, it will be the time when the Wu family burned to the ground."

After speaking, the Feeble Guy jumped up and disappeared into the Wu family's garden.

When the Feeble Guy disappeared completely, Qingdi, who had just got up, tumbled to the ground again.

This time, Qingdi passed out completely.

The next morning, Wu family's manor.

Due to the excessive consumption and overwork, Qingdi was still in a coma and had no sign of waking up.

The atmosphere of whole Wu family were full of panic and tense. As if everyone was walking on thin ice. The battle between the Feeble Guy and Qingdi had left a serious psychological shadow on the Wu family. The Feeble Guy was definitely the biggest threat to the survival of the Wu family. Moreover, he would come back to destroy the Wu family at any time. The only support of the Wu family was Qingdi. But Qingdi was fainted, which made all the Wu family anxious. If the Feeble Guy or the Four Great Kings came to fight, the Wu family would be really over.

As the leader of the Wu family, Wu Tian had the biggest pressure in his heart. Tian had been in a state of tension since Qingdi passed out. He kept alert all the time and had guarded the whole Wu family. He ordered all the Wu family to get up their spirits, take strict precautions and guard the Wu family. Any difference must be reported as soon as possible.

The highest guard standard did not made Tian's heart be stable. He knew with certainty that the security of the Wu family was all related to

Qingdi. Only when Qingdi woke up and recovered, the Wu family would have a certain sense of security. Tian had sent the best doctor to treat Qingdi, but Qingdi's physical condition was not getting better. No matter how good the doctor was, he couldn't help but depended on Qingdi's own recovery. No one was sure when he would wake up.

After cautiously thinking, Tian finally gathered all members of the Xia family to Weiyang Palace this morning, .

Tian sat on the throne of leader. The Xia family, including Jenny Xia, all were standing in the hall.

After staring at Jenny for a moment, Tian opened his mouth and said indifferently to the Xia family in the palace: "I know you come to take refuge in the Wu family, but now you can see the situation of our Wu family. My father is still in a coma, and the Wu family is in danger and even couldn't save ourselves. It's more dangerous for you to stay here, so you'd better leave. "

Hearing Tian's words, the Xia family were all silent. No one dared to contradict Tian. Of course, they also knew that Wu's manor was not safe, but at least it was the home of the first family. Stay here, the Xia family would be more reassured. But Tian's order for guests to leave were made. How dare they say anything else.

After a short silence, Jenny stood out and said appealingly and earnestly to Tian, "thank your father for saving us. I hope he will wake up as soon as possible."

The thanks came from Jenny's heart. She was really grateful to Qingdi. Although she still didn't know why Qingdi saved her, she would always remember the kindness of Qingdi.

After the formal thanks, Jenny and her family left the Wu family.

Out of the Wu's manor, the road ahead was unknown. People of the Xia family could't help but feel sad and dismayed when they were looking at the empty distance. Wu family, couldn't stay, but outside, where was the foothold of the Xia family .

Westplain City was their hometown, but they couldn't go back. Hades School was covetous. Once they return to Westplain City, they would surely become the target of Hades School in the first time.

But where could they go besides Westplain City? Or where could they hide?

The Xia family all were confused.

Jenny's face was more complicated and her heart was uneasy. The Xia family were really tied down by her this time. She might not escape from the palm of the Feeble Guy and Hades king in any case, and the Xia family might not be able to be safe. Jenny didn't want to implicate anyone. But their blood relationship couldn't be cut definitely. It was not sure that she separated from the Xia family could ensure the safety of them. Who knew what those cruel demons would do to the Xia family?

Jenny did not know what to do at all.

At this time, Julia Xia suddenly asked the old lady, "grandma, where can we go now?"

"I don't know," the old lady said with a deep sigh.

The old lady's voice just fell. Suddenly, a faint voice rang: "you'd better stay here. It's safe here."

The sound came from a man who was slowly coming to the Wu's manor from a short distance.

He, was Andy Wu.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 345 Andy Wu changed**

Andy Wu changed. He is not what he used to be.

His black hair turned so white that it was dazzling. His face is white, clean and sharp-featured. He wore a black windbreaker. When he walked, his windbreaker blew in the wind, making him look handsome and neat. His temperament changed, too. There was an air of dignity about him. He was like an extraordinary and brilliant king.

All the people of Xia family were surprised to be dumb when they saw Andy come over step by step.

The Andy in sight seemed familiar to the people of Xia Family, but he also seemed completely unfamiliar. Is he really the Andy they knew?

Jenny Xia was also dull. She looked deeply at Andy who came nearer and nearer. There were complex looks in her eyes and complex emotions in her heart.

In the gaze of everyone, Andy came up to the people of Xia family and stopped.

At that time, Bill Xia reacted firstly. He stared at Andy for a while and then asked, "Are you Andy?"

Andy looked at Bill indifferently and said coldly, "Yes."

After hearing what Andy said, Bill was completely speechless.

Other people of Xia family were also dumbfounded that he turned out to be Andy. How could such a fool change completely? Wasn't he a beggar when he was at Flowing Garden Villa last time? Beside, didn't Yongsheng Zhu kick him out? How could he still be alive?

When all was quiet, Jenny asked Andy in a deep voice, "You didn't die?"

In Jenny's subconscious, Andy died at the day when she married Master Andrew. After all, she saw with her own eyes that Yongsheng kicked Andy out. Yongsheng is so powerful. How could Andy still be alive after being kicked out by Yongsheng? Jenny didn't expect that there was possibility that Andy was still alive. But now, Andy was standing in front of her and he changed completely. She couldn't believe it.

In the face of Jenny, Andy's indifferent face changed slightly. He looked at Jenny and replied gently, "Yes, I didn't die."

After hearing this, Bill regained his composure suddenly. He then shouted at Andy, "You were so lucky. You didn't die after being kicked out by Yongsheng."

It's not a good thing for Bill that Andy is still alive. He hates Andy the most, and his hatred never diminished. If Andy was completely down and out or died, he would be comfortable. But Andy not only didn't die, but also stood in front of him proudly. Bill was certainly uncomfortable.

Andy ignored Bill and continued to look at Jenny. "You'd better stay at Wu's. It's dangerous outside." Andy said seriously.



Seeing that Andy ignored him, Bill was angry immediately. He shouted at Andy angrily, "You are an idiot and you know nothing. Do you know the situation of Wu family now? Do you know the situation of us now? Do you think we can stay at Wu family as you asked us to do?"

Bill had to admit that at the beginning he was really surprised by Andy. The great change of his appearance and temperament and the resurrection of him all made Bill shocked. But he had recovered from the shock and came to his senses. Bill believed that whatever Andy turned into, the fact that Andy is a fool couldn't be changed. In the eyes of Bill, Andy would always be a good-for-nothing and fool.

Hearing what Bill said, other people of Xia family could not help but echoed, "Exactly, who do you think you are? Why are you giving advice to us?"

"Do you think you can deny the fact that you are a fool by simply changing your clothes and dying your hair?"

"Don't you know who you are? You are talking nonsense."

"It's really absurd. Does he think he is the master of Wu family? Can we stay as he asked us to?"

The talks of the people of Wu family were everywhere. They were already agitated. They were lost as there was nowhere to settle down and they were panic as their future was uncertain. What Andy said made them feel more restless and they vented all the emotions to Andy.

Andy ignored them. He was still staring at Jenny and said seriously, "Hades School has kept an eye on you. It's dangerous for you to go anywhere now. So, you'd better stay here. Only here is safe for you."

What Andy concerned was Jenny's safety. Since the people of Xia family didn't listen to his advice, Andy would not bother to care about them. He only needed to persuade Jenny.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 346 Third Young Master**

Jenny looked at Andy with a complicated look and said in a deep voice, "But the Wu Family's Master asked us to leave. Even if I want to stay in the Wu Family, they may not agree."

Hearing this, Andy did not hesitate and solemnly returned, "Don't worry. This is my home. If I let you stay here, you can stay."

Andy said seriously. But when Bill Xia heard it, he couldn't help but laugh loudly. It was as if he had heard some jokes, so he couldn't stop laughing. As he laughed, he pointed at Andy and said loudly, "A fool is just a fool. You think that your surname is Wu, so you are a member of the Wu Family? Do you know what a powerful family the Wu Family is?"

In front of the Wu Family, Xia Family was simply nobody. Andy dared to say that he was a member of the Wu Family. He really was good at bragging, which left the people of Xia Family all speechless.

Even Guilan Huang who had been silent couldn't help but frown, "What lies are you talking about here again, you fool? Didn't you get a terrible kick from Yongsheng Zhu last time? You like lying; you're going to get killed sooner or later. "

The last time Andy said he was Master Andrew, but it turned out that he was a very stupid fool. After suffering a beating from Yongsheng, he was lucky that he wasn't killed that time. Now this fool was even more

arrogant, and he even said that he was a member of the Wu Family. Guilan really was speechless.

Of course no one believed Andy now. The Xia Family only felt that he was even more stupid than before.

The old lady was the first to lose patience. She ordered to the people of Xia Family, "We'd better not waste time with this fool, let's find a place to settle down first."

After saying that, the old lady took a step forward and was ready to leave.

Naturally, the other Xia Family's members had no reason to stay behind; they glanced at Andy last time, and then followed the old lady and left with her.

When Guilan Huang saw that everyone had left, she immediately tugged at Jenny's sleeve, who was still standing still, and whispered, "Let's go, don't believe in this fool."

Guilan didn't know what she could do in the future, but no matter what she just wanted to get as far away from Andy the fool as possible.

Jenny's feelings at this moment were indescribable. As soon as she saw the new and shiny Andy before, Jenny was surprised. And what Andy said afterwards made her believe in him and she tried to communicate with Andy. But when Andy said he was a member of Wu Family, Jenny started to suspect that he was bragging again. She knew she shouldn't have expected anything from Andy. His words were just too unrealistic. How did that make Jenny trust him?

After hesitating for two seconds, Jenny finally took a step and was about to leave with her mother.

"Wait." Seeing that Jenny was about to leave, Andy said to her immediately

Then Jenny stopped and looked at Andy.

However, Guilan muttered at Andy impatiently, "What do you want, you idiot?"

Andy stared at Jenny deeply and said seriously, "I can take you in."

After saying this, Andy strode forward to the gate of the Wu Manor, and then he stopped and shouting loudly, "Open the door."

Andy's voice was very loud, resounded inside and outside the manor.

The people of Xia Family were about to leave. After suddenly hearing Andy's shout, they stopped, turning to look at Andy.

"This idiot is going to be in trouble." Seeing Andy dare to ask the Wu Family to open the door, Guilan had a premonition that Andy was going to suffer. This fool had pretended to be Master Andrew before, and now he was pretending to be a member of Wu Family. How could the Wu Family allow him to offend them?

The other Xia Family's members also guessed what would happen to Andy, and they deliberately stopped to see what would happen if he offended the Wu Family.

In front of everyone's gaze, the gate of the Wu family's Manor slowly opened.

Then, a large number of Wu Family's guards ran out from the manor. The person leading them was the deputy commander of the Wu Family's guards, Pengcheng Wu.

When Pengcheng Wu came out and saw Andy, his face changed and said in surprise, "Third Young Master, it's you."

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 347 The silence**

When Pengcheng Wu's addressed Andy as Third Young Master, his sound wasn't quite loud. However, it almost deafened everyone of Xia Family. In an instant, the entire Xia Family was completely dumbfounded. Their expressions could no longer be described as astonished, yet they felt their hearts had been poked a hole by something. Now, their outlook on life was completely overturned.

The Wu Family's guards recognized Andy at a glance and addressed him as Third Young Master. What did this mean? This clearly showed that Andy was really a member of the Wu Family, and he was even the young master of the Wu Family.

The Xia Family was unwilling to accept this fact. Andy had always been the humblest existence in their opinion. They had never treated Andy as a normal person. No matter how Andy dressed, he was just a fool in their eyes. Even if they knew that Andy had martial arts and injured the dozens of people Bill Xia had brought with him, it didn't change their deep-rooted impression towards Andy. They always thought Andy was a fool.

However, at this moment, the reality slapped everyone of Xia Family in the face. The one they despised the most was the young master of the

first family in the country. Such an enigmatic fact made everyone in the Xia Family shocked.

Pengcheng Wu was also astonished. He didn't expect that Andy would come back again. People know that Andy had just escaped from the Wu Family a few days ago. At that time, Tian Wu had the entire Wu Family members search for him, but several major events that happened later shifted the Wu Family's attention, so the search for Andy had been delayed. Andy could have taken this opportunity to escape, so why did he come back now?

Pengcheng couldn't understand why he came back. He stood at the entrance of the manor and didn't move.

It was as if Andy did not see the consternation on Pengcheng's face. He pointed directly at the Xia Family's people and said to Pengcheng calmly, "Bring them inside and arrange their accommodation."

Hearing Andy's words, Pengcheng came to himself abruptly. He had an awkward look on his face. He looked at the Xia Family and then said to Andy, "It was the master of the family who ordered them to leave, so I can't let them in."

Pengcheng never dared to be too brash with Andy, but he couldn't take orders from him either.

After hearing this, Andy said, "He was worried that Xia Family's presence would increase his danger. You let them in and I'll take care of the rest."

Pengcheng knew that he needed to let Tian Wu know that Andy was here. Whatever Andy asked for, he still needed to tell Tian Wu first. So he immediately replied to Andy, "Please wait for a moment, I'll report it to the master."

After saying that, Pengcheng turned around and returned to the manor.

The Xia Family outside the manor remained frozen in place, and no one had recovered from their shock. The fact that Andy was the young master of the Wu Family was something they needed to think about for a long time.

There was a deep silence.

A moment later, Jenny walked to Andy slowly and said in a deep voice, "They call you Third Young Master, are you really a member of the Wu Family?"

Andy nodded and said deeply, "I said, this is my home."

Jenny's body stiffened after hearing this. Her heart was beating like a drum. Then she murmured, "Third Young Master, I....."

Jenny had called Third Young Master countless times. It was a name that was imprinted on her heart and also a name belonged to Master Andrew.

Master Andrew was the only man that she had ever loved.

After a moment of silence, Jenny spoke again and she asked Andy, "You have always said that you were Master Andrew before. Are you really Master Andrew?"

When Jenny asked the question, her heart trembled. Her brain was dizzy for a moment, too. She desperately wanted to know the answer, but she seemed afraid to know it.

When the other Xia Family's members heard this, they regained their presence of mind. They realized that Master Andrew was also the Third Young Master. Andy had insisted that he was Master Andrew that day at the Flowing Garden Villa. No one believed his words at that time. But when they thought about it now, it was clear that Andy's words made sense.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 348 Andy Wu is domineering**

Suddenly, the people of Xia family thought of Changsheng Li. Changsheng was a subordinate of Master Andrew and Master Andrew and Hades School are sworn enemies. But Changsheng listened to the orders of Hades Kings finally. It made the people of Xia family feel strange at that time, but no one thought it in depth. At that moment, the people of Xia family suddenly realized that Changsheng betrayed Master Andrew, just as Andy said. So Changsheng framed Andy in public and said Andy was a charlatan.

At the thought of it, the hearts of the people of Xia family could not help shaking heavily. All of them were staring at Andy and waiting for his reply.

Andy looked and Jenny Xia and said solemnly, "Yes, I'm Master Andrew."

Andy, Third Young Master of Wu family, and Master Andrew are the same person.

The people of Xia family were shocked and dumbfounded when they heard the affirmative reply of Andy.



Andy is a fool, but he dared to claim that he is Master Andrew in the first place. No one believed Andy from the bottom of their hearts. Although the people of Xia family were moved by the words of Andy, they still didn't believe instinctively that Andy is Master Andrew, a god. But the people of Xia family knew Andy is the Third Young Master of Wu family, the best of the best. So when Andy said he is Master Andrew, the people of Xia family certainly believed what he said.

However, the more the people of Xia family believed, the greater they were shocked. They regarded Andy as a dog and fool, but he turned out to be the Young Master of the first family and Master Andrew, the god of perfection. The huge contrast shocked them too much. The people of Xia family were immersed in great shock again.

Jenny couldn't stand stably and she was tottering. God played a big joke on her and made her be the saddest joke in the world.

Arguably, Jenny should be glad when she knew Master Andrew, who she is deeply attached to, didn't die. But Jenny couldn't laugh in any case when she knew the fact that Master Andrew and Andy are the same people. How could she still smile? How should she get along with Andy?

In this relationship, Jenny's debt to Andy was beyond measure.

Jenny clearly remembered that Master Andrew said in person that the reason why he helped her was that he owed her too much and he was making up. Andy also said this matter at Flowing Garden Villa. Jenny should believe Andy at that time, but she didn't. Jenny once thought that she was deeply in love with Andy, but she didn't know that Master Andrew is Andy. No matter how Andy argued he is Master Andrew, Jenny didn't believe him. Was it love?

Jenny's heart was extremely painful. As long as she thought that Andy did much for her silently, her heart ached so much that she could not breathe. She filed for divorce and she let Andy down. But Andy was always helping her in another identity. Jenny not only didn't know the truth, but also even didn't believe Andy. She was too cruel to him.

Jenny barely stabilized her mood after a while. She lowered her head and said to Andy deeply, "I'm sorry."

Jenny's voice was completely hoarse. There were deep apologies in what she said.

There was a slight change in Andy's face. Then he said slowly and lightly, "There is no need to say sorry. I don't blame you."

After hearing what Andy said, Jenny raised her head and looked at Andy. The moment when she opened her mouth and was about to say something, the door of the manor of Wu family was opened again.

Then a great crowd flooded out of the manor.

The man who was leading the way is Tian Wu.

As soon as Tian came out, he fixed his eyes on Andy. Tian couldn't help being stunned for a moment when he saw Andy's hair was white. But he regained his composure immediately. Tian looked at Andy and said lightly, "Andy, how dare you come back!"

Andy looked at Tian coldly and said calmly, "Why daren't I come back?"

The simple words showed the infinite confidence of Andy. Andy didn't pay any attention to Tian. And what Andy said was full of frivolity and arrogance.

After hearing what Andy said, there was a stern look in Tian's eyes. "It's been a few days since I saw you. You've been more conceited. I am wondering what rights do you have to be so conceited?" Tian said coldly.

There was no change in Andy's face. "Do you still want to fight with me when Wu family is in such a situation?" Andy said.

After hearing what Andy said, Tian paused. Tian's top priority in the past was to kill Andy. But at that time Wu family was on the verge of collapsing and the situation was critical. What Tian worried most was the safety of Wu family and he was not in the mood to fight with Andy. But Tian was shocked and confused that Andy come to Wu family.

After being silent for two seconds, Tian asked Andy seriously, "What on earth are you doing here today?"

Andy didn't answer Tian's questions directly. "Settle them down first." Andy pointed to the people of Xia family and said.

Tian changed his facial expressions when he heard this. "Andy, have you figured out what's going on? My father is in a coma. We are in difficulties ourselves, how can we pay attention to whether they are alive or dead?" Tian said unpleasantly.

"Since I'm here, Wu family is safe. So I want them all to stay at Wu's." Andy said seriously.

Tian was shocked for a moment. Then he looked at Andy and said, "What do you mean?"

There was a firm look in Andy's face. "I can protect Wu family and them." Andy said domineeringly.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 349 What kind of person is Third Young Master?**

Andy's words were powerful and ringing.

But what he said showed his arrogance. How could he protect the Wu Family?

Qingdi Wu was a Martial Saint, and it was difficult for him to defend the Wu Family. What ability did Andy have to dare say that?

When the people at the scene heard this, they were not excited but speechless.

The Xia Family didn't think that Andy could protect the Wu family, although Andy's true identity shocked them. Even if Andy was the Third Young Master of the Wu Family and he was Master Andrew, he would never be able to compete with a powerful Martial Saint like The Feeble Guy.

Moreover, the last time at the Flowing Garden Villa, Andy was clearly vulnerable. He was easily kicked away by Yongsheng Zhu. It was because of this that the Xia Family didn't trust Andy at all. Until now, even though they believed that Andy was Master Andrew, they couldn't figure out why Andy became so weak that time.

When Wu Tian saw that Andy was full of confidence, he frowned and asked, "Your martial arts have regained?"

Obviously, Andy was different today. His every word was very arrogant, and he even boasted that he could protect the Wu Family, which instantly made Tian Wu realize that Andy was no longer a loser who lost martial arts

"Yes." Andy calmly returned

His words were like a thorn stabbing deeply into Tian's heart. Apparently, Tian didn't want Andy to become a Kung Fu master again, but even if Andy's Kung Fu recovered, his power would be the same as his. Tian didn't think it was possible for Andy to fight against a Martial Saint. So he said to Andy sarcastically, "Do you think you're the best in the world if you regain your martial arts? Do you have any idea what we're up against? He's a Martial Saint."

In front of the Martial Saint, the Great Master was nothing. A Martial Saint could cause a Great Master to shatter into pieces with a casual wave of his hand. Andy's trying to defeat The Feeble Guy would be impossible.

It was only after the Xia Family's members listened to Tian and Andy's conversation that they finally understood that Andy had lost his martial arts last time. No wonder he was kicked away by Yongsheng Zhu. However, the Xia Family also thought that Andy wouldn't be able to beat The Feeble Guy even if he regained his martial arts. After all, The Feeble Guy was super powerful. The Martial Saint was the ruler of the martial world. Once he regained his power, he will be invincible and no one could stop him.

Andy listened to Tian's words and he said seriously, "No matter who the enemy is, I will protect the Wu Family. What you need to do now is to settle the Xia Family properly."

After hearing this, Tian couldn't help but be stunned. Andy was so confident even though he knew that the enemy was a Martial Saint, which indeed made Tian was curious. He'd like to see how Andy would protect the Wu Family.

Anyway, to Tian, Andy could not escape here as long as he returned to the Wu Family's Manor. He was also not in a hurry to capture Andy at this moment. The most important thing at the moment was still to solve the crisis of the Wu Family.

So Tian also didn't hesitate. He immediately instructed Pengcheng Wu behind him, "let them stay in their original quarters."

Pengcheng received the order and immediately led the Xia Family's members to the Shining Moon Building in the Wu Family's manor.

Andy also entered the manor with Tian.

Jenny and Guilan Huang also returned to the room they shared earlier in Shining Moon Building.

Guilan couldn't sit still in her room. As soon as Pengcheng left, she immediately pulled Jenny out of the room and headed outside the Shining Moon Building.

Jenny was baffled and asked, "Mom, what are you doing?"

As Guilan walked, she said, "I feel like all this is too unreal. I need to find someone to ask."

Guilan was really going crazy. The Andy she despised the most in her life was actually the existence she needed to look up to. This fact was too much for Guilan to accept. She always felt it was like a dream and it was

too unreal. Just now when she faced Andy and Tian, she didn't dare to ask any questions, but now that she was free, she wanted to find someone from the Wu Family to ask them about Andy.

Jenny was now also full of doubts. She actually wanted to ask Andy a lot of questions, but she didn't have the chance. Now she didn't know how to face Andy like she used to. There were also some things she couldn't ask. Since her mother was going to ask others, she could have a chance to learn more about Andy, so she didn't say no and came with Guilan.

After leaving the Shining Moon Building, Guilan pulled Jenny to a nearby lawn. A middle-aged woman was mowing the grass here. Guilan immediately came to this person and cautiously spoke, "Excuse me, do you know a man named Andy? Is he the Third Young Master of your Wu Family?"

When the middle-aged woman heard this, she looked at Guilan and Jenny, and then she stopped what she was doing and replied, "I've been working in the Wu Family for almost twenty years, of course I know Andy. He's the Third Young Master of the Wu Family. Is there something wrong?"

Hearing the middle-aged woman's reply, Guilan was completely stunned. She could no longer deceive herself now. The truth was that Andy really was the Third Young Master of the Wu Family. Her greatest wish in life was for her daughter to marry into a rich and big family, and Andy's family was the biggest family in the country. If Jenny married Andy, Guilan's dream could have been fulfilled. Unfortunately, she treated the best son-in-law as the most annoying fool. She did a lot of bad things to Andy; she completely offended him, and more importantly, Andy and Jenny divorced. Her perfect son-in-law was no longer Guilan's.

Jenny's heart beat faster at this moment, and she asked the middle-aged woman curiously, "What kind of person is Third Young Master?"

Jenny and Andy had been married for three years, but she didn't know Andy at all, and she hadn't really tried to know about him before. Maybe she was prejudiced against Andy. She didn't feel that Master Andrew was Andy. Jenny regretted that she had ignorance and prejudice for Andy, and she was ashamed of herself. Now she just wanted to get to know Andy better and knew everything about him.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 350 The confessions of the Xia Family**

In response to Jenny's question, the middle-aged woman didn't conceal anything and returned directly, "Third Young Master is a legend of the Wu Family. He has been a peerless genius since childhood. At the age of ten, he reached the level of a master in the field of music, chess, calligraphy and painting. Not only that, he also has top attainments in martial arts, business and other fields. As soon as he reached adulthood, he became the heir of the Wu Family. He has always been the pride of the Wu Family."

After hearing this, Jenny's heart beat even faster. Andy had been excellent since childhood. He was so perfect that he almost seemed like a fictional character in the real world. Jenny never believed her foolish husband would be a genius. Even if Andy became normal later, Jenny couldn't connect Andy to Master Andrew, because Master Andrew was the embodiment of perfection.

Only now was Jenny completely sure that the perfect Master Andrew was Andy. Andy became the heir of the Wu Family when he was just a



teenager, but how could he be reduced to a fool later on? Why did Tian Wu become the head of the Wu Family?

Just as Jenny was puzzled, Guilan Huang suddenly spoke up. She said to the middle-aged woman, "Andy was made the heir of the Wu Family as soon as he reached adulthood, why did Tian Wu end up becoming the head of Wu Family?"

Guilan's question caused the middle-aged woman's face to change instantly, and she said nervously, "This is a matter within their family, I don't know. I still have a lot of work to do, so I have to leave first."

After saying that, the middle-aged woman took her weeding machine and went to work elsewhere.

Jenny and Guilan remained stunned and puzzled again.

The other Xia Family's members were also shocked at the moment. They were very complicated now.

Bill Xia was lying on the bed in his room with a face that he wanted to die. He was probably hit even harder than Guilan. In the entire Xia Family, he was the one with the deepest and greatest hatred with Andy. He hated Andy more than anyone. Ever since Andy beat him up, he was even more determined to kill Andy. But this Andy he wanted to kill the most was actually the young master of the first family, the perfect Master Andrew. Bill Xia was bitter and regretful. What kind of terrible reality was this?

Julia Xia didn't feel any better than Bill Xia. Master Andrew that she admired most in life was Andy that she hated the most. The fact that Third Young Master of the Wu Family would need her to look up was driving Julia Xia almost crazy.

Even the old lady was as dumbfounded as if she had lost her soul. She hadn't understood why her husband had insisted that Jenny marry Andy. Now, she knew it. Perhaps his husband had known who Andy was. If she had treated Andy well as her husband wanted, the Xia Family would have flourished under Andy's leadership. But she was blind to the fact and she treated Andy, a nobleman, as a piece of trash that could be trampled on at will. She was totally wrong.

The old lady regretted it to the utmost now.

At noon, Andy and the Xia Family ate lunch together in the manor's banquet hall.

In the past, the Xia Family hated to eat with Andy. Everyone hated him so much that they wanted to kick him out every time. Now, the Xia Family was completely opposite. They were all in awe of Andy. In front of Andy, they were really unnatural and awkward.

It wasn't until nearly halfway through the meal that Guilan mustered up the courage to be the first to speak to Andy, "When you were with my family these years, I didn't treat you well. That was wrong of me. I'm sorry. I also hope you can forgive me for Jenny's sake. I also did that for Jenny."

Guilan's words were unprecedentedly serious. She really wanted to salvage a bit of her impression.

Andy didn't need to change his impression of Guilan at all, because he'd never cared about Guilan. For Jenny's sake, Andy wouldn't fail to give Guilan face either. He faintly returned, "I know."

His simple words already showed that he didn't hold a grudge against Guilan.

Now, the Xia Family all had courage. Bill Xia stood up quickly. He faced Andy and said seriously, "Third Young master, I'm a bastard and I shouldn't have done that to you. I was the one who offended you in the past, everything is my fault, but I promise I will never dare to belittle you again. I will definitely change my bad behavior, and I hope you can forgive me."

Bill Xia was now respectful and groveling to Andy, he was really afraid that Andy would seek revenge on him.

Andy looked at Bill Xia and said with expressionless look, "You don't have to apologize to me. I won't hold a grudge against you guys. I told you I helped you guys just for Jenny."

Hearing this, all of the Xia Family members who were ready to talk to Andy swallowed their words back down. Of course they could see that Andy didn't care about them. How could the high and mighty Andy care about them? Without Jenny, they would be nothing.

The rest of the family ate in silence, and Andy continued to bury his head in the food as if nothing had happened.

At this time, Tian Wu suddenly walked into the banquet hall.

When the Xia Family's members saw this, they all stopped eating and looked at Tian.

Only Andy was still eating and he didn't care about Tian at all.

Tian walked towards Andy and he said coldly, "Do you still have a good appetite?"

The Wu Family was in danger and Qingdi was in a coma. Tian's nerves had been tense and he hadn't eaten for days, and yet Andy was here eating with the Xia Family, which really made Tian very angry.

Andy still didn't look up and returned as he ate, "The lunch is good."

Tian came to Andy's table and slapped the table heavily. He said angrily, "The Wu Family is in big trouble now, but you don't even care it at all. You just enjoy yourself here."

Tian promised to let the Xia Family in, but not to let them enjoy themselves here. By not dealing with Andy for the time being, he was also thinking of solving the external problems first, but that didn't mean he would allow Andy to be comfortable in the manor.

"I said I can protect the Wu Family." Andy said frankly.

Tian snorted and said angrily, "Even the guards at the gate don't believe you. Why would I believe you?"

After hearing Tian's words, Andy put down his chopsticks. He stood up and said, "Follow me."

After saying that, Andy walked towards the outside.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 351 Where are we going?**

Tian Wu looked at the back of Andy who's going outside, he frowned: "Where are you going?"

Andy kept walking and calmly said, "I'm going to a place where you can trust me."

Tian paused for a few seconds, then finally started to pace, trying to keep up with the pace of Andy. They walked out of the banquet hall together.

Until the two completely came out of the sight of people, people surnamed Xia were finally relieved. Both Tian and Andy's aura is too strong, and they were so tensed against each other. People of Xia Family felt like they were walking on thin ice. They were so dreadful that they even couldn't breathe. They were hiding in Wu's house, they couldn't enjoy a delicious meal, not alone enjoy themselves, all they wanted is to keep themselves alive. As for what Andy said about he can protect Xia Family, people were actually curious, but they dare not follow the two without their consent, they just sat there to finish the meal.

As soon as Andy went out of the banquet hall, he went directly at the rear Westgate of Wu's manor.

Tian silently followed Andy, his face was cold as frost, he never believed Andy, but he could not help but wonder, he wanted to find out Why Andy's been so confident.

The two were speechless along the way.

Not long after, Andy led Tian to the Westgate of the manor, which leads to the forbidden area of Wu family.

Tian stopped at a distance of Westgate, he looked cautious, staring at Andy, said in a harsh voice:"What do you mean? What are we doing here"

Right at this moment, Tian is obviously alert, he didn't forget, the last time he was here, he threw Andy into the forbidden area. Now, Andy has resumed his martial arts, and deliberately brought him to this place, which makes Tian can not help but doubt, did Andy lead him here to revenge?

Of course Andy knew what Tian was thinking right now, but he didn't change his expression. He just pointed to the direction of the forbidden area outside the door and said coldly to Tian, "Don't you want to know why I promised that I can protect the Wu Family? That's the answer."

Tian glanced at the gate but still stayed alert, he said seriously: "Are you joking? The forbidden area can protect our family? Do you think I might believe it?"

As is known to all, the forbidden area was like a hell. Except Andy, no one else has ever come out of there alive, most of people came in and never got back again. This is a place eating people without leaving their bones, that's why Tian hated this place so much. But Andy said he could protect the family through it, how could Tian believe it.

Andy looked at Tian seriously: "Our ancestor has established a Defense Magic Deployment for us, the switch of the Magic Deployment is in there."

The Magic Deployment rarely appears in today's society. It's not easy to create a Magic Deployment. Only the super master can create a powerful Magic Deployment.

But the masters who can create Magic Deployment are even rarer. All these years, most martial arts practitioners have been practicing their own strength, inner energy and genuine energy, but few of them have spent decades or even a lifetime to practice building a Magic

Deployment. However, there is no doubt that the master who can create a Magic Deployment is no less powerful than a Martial Saint, and even much better.

Generally speaking, there are two types of Magic Deployment: offensive type and defensive type.

The offensive Magic Deployment is an extremely powerful Magic Deployment, which is equivalent to the magic weapon, but more flexible than the weapon. The Magic Deployment can prison the enemy in a Magic Deployment at will and then kill them easily.

Defensive Magic Deployment, however, is an impregnable barrier. It can resist the strongest forces.

Tian has never seen the Magic Deployment before, he just learnt from books, he knew that this is a magical and powerful weapon which is rarely seen in the real life. But now, Andy told him their family really has a Magic Deployment, which made Tian dumbfounded.

After hesitating for a while, Tian opened his mouth to ask: "Wu Family has a Defensive Magic Deployment, how could I not know?"

The ancestor has set up a Defensive Magic Deployment. As the master of Wu family, he didn't know at all. Qingdi Wu never mentioned this in front of Tian.

Andy heard this and said immediately: "I didn't know it until I entered the forbidden area."

Hearing Andy's words, Tian's face suddenly changed and he asked in a deep voice, "Do you remember what you have experienced in the forbidden area?"

Andy paused and then said lightly: "Well, you're right. That's why I knew the existence of Magic Deployment"

Having confirmed that Andy got back the memories of the forbidden area of the Wu family, Tian's heartbeat was sped up, he felt kind of excited but depressed, and he also has doubts. He stared deeply at Andy, one word at a time, he asked: "Why should I believe what you said?"

About the forbidden area, Tian has so much he wanted to know, but at present, what he wanted to figure out most is this Defense Magic Deployment. After all, this thing is related to the safety of the whole family, if it really exists, Wu Family will be safe.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 352 The Feeble Guy came**

Andy Wu was very calm to that. "You tell them to open the west gate, and I'll open the Magic Deployment in the forbidden area. And then you'll know." Andy said without hesitation.

Andy offered to enter the forbidden area of Wu family.

There was a complex look in Tian Wu's face. The forbidden area of Wu family is a fearsome place and everyone wants to hurry away from it, but Andy was not afraid at all. Andy's return to the forbidden area of Wu family is as common as his return to Wu family, which made Tian uncomfortable. But it's not a bad thing that Andy would go to the forbidden area and there was no reason for Tian to object. Tian also wanted to know whether there is really a Magic Deployment of Defense of Wu family. This matter couldn't be delayed.



Then Tian called the Guard Chief Yang Xu immediately and asked him to open the west gate of the manor.

As soon as the west gate was opened, the misty scene outside the door opened before their eyes. Then a chill and spooky air flooded in immediately.

Tian couldn't help feeling cold all over. The chill air was indeed terrible and the smell of blood in it was very pungent. The forbidden area of Wu family deserves its reputation and it is really a hell. Although Tian is confident, he dares not to enter it easily. But Andy does. Tian looked at Andy involuntarily.

Andy was staring at the forbidden area without blinking an eye. His face, which had been expressionless, appeared a deep look.

After a while, Andy said slowly, "I'll go to open the Magic Deployment."

After saying that, Andy jumped into the white fog outside the gate without waiting for Tian's reply.

There was a slight change in Tian's look when he saw Andy disappeared in the forbidden area of Wu family. Tian was a little nervous. Tian stood there motionless and stared at the foggy forbidden area before him for a long time.

Time flowed slowly.

After a long time, Andy hasn't come out from the forbidden area.

Tian's patience gradually ran out and there was some anger in his eyes.

But at that moment, Tian suddenly saw that there was a multicolored shield in the west gate.

The west gate is a critical point between the manor of Wu family and the outside world. Within the west gate is the manor of Wu family. Outside the west gate is the forbidden area of Wu family, which does not belong to Wu family.

Then the multicolored shield quickly spread out from the west gate and eventually covered the entire manor of Wu family.

Tian looked up for a while. All over the manor was covered by the multicolored shield. It seemed as if the huge manor was completely wrapped in a colorful hemisphere.

Suddenly, Tian's eyes brightened and his heartbeat accelerated abruptly. He knew that the Magic Deployment of Defense of Wu family was really opened.

Andy didn't lie to him.

Tian was completely still.

A moment later, Andy came out of the forbidden area. Andy walked slowly to Tian and said, "Do you believe me now?"

Tian didn't answer. He frowned and asked seriously, "Why do you have free access to the forbidden area of Wu family? Is there any secret in it?"

At that moment, Tian's emotion was complex. On one hand, he was relieved that there was a Magic Deployment of Defense of Wu family. On the other hand, he was uncomfortable that Tian could come do go to the

forbidden area freely. He was eager to find out the secret of the forbidden area of Wu family.

But Andy never does what he wants. After hearing this question, Andy replied without thinking, "No comment."

After saying that, Andy walked past Tian and walked slowly to the manor.

Tian turned and looked at Andy's figure which was going far and far. Tian's eyes were dark and his heart was filled with emotions.

It caused a sensation in Wu family suddenly. All the people in the manor saw the multicolored shield that enveloped the manor. It soon became known that this was the Magic Deployment of Defense of Wu family.

Not everyone knows the Magic Deployment of Defense, but after the talks of people, the functions and origin of the Magic Deployment of Defense were well-known. All the people in the manor were excited.

The Magic Deployment of Defense not only brought all the people a deep shock, but also brought them a strong sense of security.

The Wu family was in a tight state and ominous storms were threatening to engulf it. The Feeble Guy brought infinite panic to the people of Wu family. All them were waiting in wings and too scared to sweat. They were afraid that The Feeble Guy would attack them at any time.

But with the protection of the Magic Deployment of Defense, the atmosphere in the manor changed completely. The people inside were reassured. The huge manor is like an impregnable xanadu.

However, it is impossible to live in this quiet xanadu forever.

The storm came at last.

A week later, The Feeble Guy, together with the Four Great Kings, led a large number of people to the manor of Wu family...

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 353 Black Corps**

It was a vast group.

The Feeble Guy led the group, with the Hades King and the Wolf King on his left, and the Shadow King and the Warrior King on his right. Behind the five of them, there was a large group of black-clothed people, and as far as one could see, the population was at least a thousand people.

Some of them came from the Hades School, while others were elites that cultivated by the Feeble Guy himself.

Every single one of them was a master with superior strength and powerful momentum, ruthless killing desire revealed from their eyes, the thousand people corps were majestic, morale was raging and they were desperate to kill.

The Hades School and the Wu family were bitter enemies, they could be said to have a blood feud. The first time, the Hades School captured Andy Wu, Tian Wu and Hai Wei were like bandits that they robbed Andy forcefully. The second time, Qingdi Wu even went straight into the base of the Hades School, beat the Four Great Kings, took away Jenny Xia and the Xia family. The Wu family behaved like robbers so the Hades School hated their guts. Today, they were finally going to make a clean break with the Wu family, of course everyone's hearts were filled with lofty

feelings, fighting spirits and excitements. They vowed to raze the manor to the ground.

With this grand hope, the black-clothed corps stopped at the gate of the manor of the Wu Family.

Seeing the manor's closed gate and the empty doorway, the Wolf King suddenly let out a loud laugh and mocked, "This is the way of the greatest family? Is there anybody here? All hide because of fear?"

People within the defensive phalanx could see and feel the phalanx's presence. However, those outside the phalanx couldn't notice any difference, the protective layer was completely invisible and has no momentum, so outsiders couldn't be aware of this.

The Wolf King didn't know that the Wu family had a phalanx, and when he saw that the manor was silent and empty, he deemed that people in the Wu family were cowards and fear drove them inward.

But the Hades King sensed something was wrong, he looked around with a serious face, then he murmured in a deep voice, "There is not a single guard in way to the Wu family, now even the gate is left unguarded, the Wu family knows we will come at any time, how can they still be so lax? That's not like the Wu family, is it?"

According to Hades King' prediction, the current atmosphere of the Wu family should be rattled, as if they were walking on thin ice and extremely tense, so the Wu family must be in a state of strict defense, but the truth was completely different from what he had expected, they had been here for a while, but the manor was actually in a dead silence, and it was so quiet and unusual that made the Hades King suspicious.

When heard what the Hades King said, the Wolf King answered without thinking, "There's no need to say, it must be because Qingdi Wu is afraid of our grand master and doesn't dare to fight with us, so he chooses to bury his head like ostriches."

The Wolf King had no doubt, he firmly believed that the Wu Family was afraid of the Feeble Guy.

The Feeble Guy, however, was always silent as he stood silently at the gate of the manor, he gazed seriously at the manor, indescribable feelings revealed from his eyes.

Seeing that the Feeble Guy was hesitant to give an order, the Wolf King couldn't wait any longer, he went straight forward to manor and shouted loudly, "Qingdi Wu, you think we can't do anything to you if you close the door tightly and hide inside, but do you really think you can stop us with this lousy door?"

After that, the Wolf King directly gathered his inner energy on both palms, and then he waved his palms heavily at the gate of the manor.

Suddenly, an incomparably fierce inner energy whistled out of his palms and struck straight at the thick gate of the manor.

The Wolf King's a senior grand master, the inner energy he struck out was definitely extraordinary, even if the door was made of bronze and iron, it couldn't withstand this blow of inner energy for sure.

Everyone thought naturally that this gate would undoubtedly collapse, however, in the next second, everyone was dumbfounded.

It was seen that the Wolf King's mighty inner energy instantly disappeared as soon as it touched the gate.

This scene was so bizarre that all of them were stunned to amazement.

Such a powerful inner energy neither broke the gates nor be bounced back, it just suddenly disappeared for no reason, not even the slightest ripple appeared on the gate. This unexpected vision was truly puzzling. Everyone's faces were filled with shock and puzzlement.

The Wolf King was even more incredulous, he stared at the gate in front of him and muttered, "How is this possible?"

After saying that, the Wolf King once again condensed his inner energy and bombarded at the gate.

This time, his inner energy was even more powerful and ferocious than the last one.

Boom!

Inner energy instantly surged out, sweeping towards the gate.

People present all held their breath as they watched this scene concentratedly.

Immediately afterwards, everyone clearly saw that powerful and overbearing inner energy once again dissolved into the air at the moment it reached the gate.

Shock, strangeness, amazement, horror, and all sorts of emotions swept everyone's heart.

The Hades King also frowned as he looked at the bizarre gate and murmured in a deep voice, "What's going on here?"

Although the Hades King was sophisticated, he was puzzled by such a strange thing. He had already noticed that something was wrong in the manor of the Wu family, but only then did he realize that the reason why the Wu family was so fearless and even the gate left unguarded was because the Wu family was certain that even if they came, they wouldn't be able to enter the gate.

This defensive tactic was indeed peculiar.

The Hades King was silent for a second, then he took a few steps forward and stood in front of the manor's gate. He condensed all his efforts and blew at the gate with his hand.

The Hades King couldn't figure out the reason, so he could only try it himself.

Boom!

The Hades King's slap carried mighty force that could destroy mountains and earth with the inner energy from him.

But such a powerful move didn't make a slightest impact on the gate of the Wu family.

The inner energy, again, disappeared.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 354 Wiping out Wu family**

The crowd was shocked again. They all stood there still. There was a cloud of doubt hung over everyone's head. No one could figure out what was going on.



There was a more solemn look in Hades King's face. He turned his head and said to Gaoyang Kong, the leader of weapon group of Hades School, "You go and see what's going on."

Gaoyang got the order and immediately stepped forward slowly to the gate of the manor of Wu family.

His face was drawn and he was nervous. To tell you the truth, he was a little scared of the weird gate. It seemed to him as if there were some demons or beasts hidden behind the gate. The closer he went, the more nervous he became. He dared not to slight. He released a streak of Inner Energy secretly to form a shield around his body.

When he finally got close to the gate, he suddenly bounced off, as if he had hit something.

After seeing this, all these present were more dumbfounded.

Everyone was shocked to the utmost.

At that moment, the feeble man, who has been silent, suddenly moved. He started to approach the gate of the manor of Wu family slowly.

When he was in front of the gate, he stretched out his right hand silently and moved it gently in the air, as if he was touching something.

The feeble man is the core of this thousand-man troop and everyone respects him. After seeing he moved, everyone could not help but being nervous. They all held their breath and stared at the feeble man, not daring to make any sound.

Moments later, the feeble man withdrew his hand. He had an air of authority and said coldly, "There is a Magic Deployment of Defense."

## A Magic Deployment of Defense.

As soon as they heard the words, there was a change in Hades King and others' faces. They had not been exposed to Magic Deployment before, but they knew something about it. They knew it is an absolutely extraordinary existence that only a master of Magic Deployment could make.

No wonder no matter how strong their Inner Energy is, they couldn't open the gate of Wu family even a little. It turned out that there was a Magic Deployment in Wu family. It was the Magic Deployment that blocked their Inner Energy.

Although Magic Deployments are unusual, they can be classified into strong ones and weak ones.

The Magic Deployment of Wu family is strong, because even Hades King and Wolf King, the Great Masters, could not stir up a ripple of it. This proved that the Magic Deployment of Wu family pays no attention to Inner Energy.

After being stunned for a moment, Hades King frowned and said confusedly, "Is there anyone in Wu family can make Magic Deployment?"

Warrior King was also full of doubts. "There are not many people who can fight with us in Wu family. Even the most formidable Qingdi Wu was wounded. Naturally, the Wu family should be in dead end. How can there be a master of Magic Deployment?" Warrior King echoed.

In today's society, the masters of Magic Deployment are rarer than Martial Saints. And the one who made the Magic Deployment of Defense of Wu family is all the more powerful and incomparable. His strength is absolutely unfathomable.

Who can believe that there is such a master in Wu family?

“

The feeble continued to look at the manor of Wu family and then said in a low voice, “The God cannot save Qingdi, let alone the Magic Deployment of Defense.”

Last time, the feeble failed to kill Qingdi and even nearly lost his life in Wu family, which was a great shame for a ruler like him. So this time the feeble man was determined to destroy Wu family. No matter what Wu family does, he would wipe out Wu family and kill Qingdi.

After hearing what the feeble man said, Hades Kings could not help but ask, “Suzerain, do you have a way to break the Magic Deployment?”

The feeble opened his mouth and said, “Tell everyone to back off.”

Hades King got the order and ordered all the people to back off quickly. Soon, the troop of one thousand people in black retreated far away.

There was the feeble man alone in such a big place in front of the manor.

In the gaze of everyone, the feeble man waved his hands slowly. All of a sudden, a streak of chaotic and turbulent Genuine Energy was condensed in the palms of him.

The Genuine Energy is like a bottomless abyss of darkness.

It is powerful and terrible.

The next moment, the feeble man frowned and shouted, “Break.”

After saying that, the feeble man pushed his palms out violently.

Immediately, the Genuine Energy, which is like a giant shell, rushed toward the gate of the manor.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - 355 An extraordinary shot**

The move made by The Feeble Guy was literally extraordinary. The genuine energy he emitted was extremely strong which seemed formless and tangible. It was as if everyone saw shock waves sweeping out with the hurricane, surging power crushing the void and shattering the All things considered, the raging heat was overwhelming and surged all around.

The black-clothed squad, who had retreated far away, all felt a life-threatening suffocation, the heat source almost burned their skin, making their bodies tingled all over, and the fierce breath that struck them made them short of breath and chest. How could such a powerful and terrifying genuine energy be resisted by any ordinary power, and everyone almost universally decided that the Wu Manor's defensive deployment must be broken.

With surging hearts, everyone held their breath and stared, watching as the genuine energy ruthlessly rushed, towards the gate of the Wu Manor.

Bang!

A loud sound shook the hearts of all of them.

As expected, the genuine energy of this feeble man was different. The genuine energy the King of the Underworld and the Wolf King completely disappeared upon touching the formation, not causing a single wave of shock. However, this huge wave of this feeble man's genuine energy was as if he had hit something substantial and caused a huge tremor. At the same time as a tremor alarmed, the manor gate up, the entire side, actually appeared very dazzling colorful light.

This, was the defensive formation(deployment).

Only then did everyone see that the entire Wu family manor was covered by a crystal-clear colorful wave light, which was insubstantial, but solidly blocked The Feeble Guy's genuine energy.

The entire people was stunned, dumbfounded.

The Feeble Guy's genuine energy was so powerful, yet it only provoked the formation's original form, stirring up a little ripple, but it didn't break through at all, showing how perverted the Wu family's defensive formation was.

Everyone couldn't believe it, and the Four Kings also changed their faces, and became shocked. They expected this formation wasn't simple, but they didn't want it to be so strong, it could actually resist feeble man's genuine energy, this was really terrifying.

The Feeble Guy himself was also shocked, he was originally completely sure that the genuine energy he emitted would be able to break the Wu Family's defensive formation, but the power of this formation, however, was beyond his expectation. On his face, a gloomy color gradually surfaced, and his eyes shone with a gloomy light. He stared at the colorful waves of light in front of him and emitted a gloomy and deep

voice, "Someone from the Wu Family was actually able to lay out this kind of formation, it seems that I underestimated them."

Hearing The Feeble Guy say that, the King of the Underworld couldn't help but walk up to The Feeble Guy with a serious face and say, "So what now?"

Today, they came here with the determination to win, they were fully confident that they could step on the Wu Family, but who would know that they couldn't even enter the Wu Family's gate, how could the King of the Underworld accept this.

The Feeble Guy didn't answer the King of the Underworld's question, it was as if he was caught in his own thoughts, his eyes lingered on the colorful formation, and his eyes were dark, seemed that he was wondering about something.

The entire scene was silent.

The atmosphere was, somewhat slightly heavy.

The thousand-man team was completely frozen.

Right at this moment, the closed gate of the Wu Family Estate suddenly creaked and opened.

Within the gate, a large group of people stood, and the person at the head of them was the head of the Wu Family, Tian Wu.

Tian Wu looked self-effacing, his gaze was awe-inspiring, and he had a dignified appearance.

The army of the Wu Family behind him was also highly morale, raging and confident.

Because of the protection of the defensive formation, the Wu family was relaxed and confident, they were not afraid of feeble man as they were before, so it could be said that the Wu family was not afraid of feeble man coming to their door.

But just now, there was an abnormal movement in the defensive formation. The Feeble Guy attacked the defensive formation with his genuine energy, causing a loud noise, which disturbed the Wu family! Tian already knew through the gate camera that it was The Feeble Guy leading a large group of people to attack. Thus, Tian directly gathered all the experts of the Wu family and came to the side of the gate.

Seeing Tian leading the crowd to descend, the thousands of black-clothed battle teams that had already retreated far away immediately swiftly moved forward and all came behind The Feeble Guy, they were numerous, majestic and overbearing.

The two teams, formally facing each other, the morale of both sides, both sides were high, neither side willing to show weakness.

In between the two teams, there was a layer of colorful formation that separated them, and this formation was the Wu Family's protective umbrella. With it in place, the Wu family was all bottomed out.

Tian faced The Feeble Guy straight on, there was no cowardice in his eyes, he swept his eyes at the Four Great Kings, and the valiant thousand man team, then he spoke with a sarcastically, he spoke in a faint voice, "What do you want to do by bringing so many people to my Wu family?"

Upon hearing this, the Underworld King turned cold and spoke up with a reverence, "Of course, we've come to blood-wash your Wu family."

After hearing this, Tian sneered and curled his lips, then leisurely said, "Then why don't you guys come in?"

When he said this, Tian's heart really was infinitely happy, he always remembered how arrogant the last sickly man was in the Wu family, off to the side. The Feeble Guy still had the capital and ability to be arrogant, and he almost annihilated the entire Wu Family with one person. But this time, as strong as The Feeble Guy was, he was also blocked by the Wu Family's defensive formation, and their imposing battle team was also completely can't step into the manor gate. How could such a scene not make Tian's heart happy.

When he saw that Tian was so grandiose, the King of the Underworld was so angry that his face shook, his eyes were cold and clean, and he gnashed his teeth, "Tian Wu, don't be too complacent, do you think that this defensive formation can protect your Wu family forever?"

If you can hide for a while, you can't hide for a lifetime, and the Underworld King doesn't believe that a magic formation can really protect the Wu family for a lifetime.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 356 The Magic Deployment was brokrn**

After hearing the words, Tian Wu looked serious. Tian kept a straight face and said to Hades King and his men sharply, "Since you all saw the Magic Deployment, then I would be kind enough to advise you not to oppose us more. Wu family is not the fault of good."



Tian knew that Wu family could not always rely on the protection of the Magic Deployment. It's impossible for them to hide out on the manor all their lives. Therefore, he could only threaten and intimidate them, so that they would mistakenly believe that there was a trump card in Wu family.

The feeble guy, who had been silent, turned his eyes to Tian after he heard what Tian said. He stared at Tian and said in a deep voice, "Why there is such a master of Magic Deployments in your family?"

The feeble guy had been studying the Magic Deployment for a long time. The more he thought about it, the more shocked he was. Because the one who set up the Magic Deployment is not just an ordinary master of Magic Deployments, but a rare master in the world.

The feeble guy couldn't figure out why there was such a master in Wu family. The feeble guy didn't know that Qingdi Wu styled himself as a Martial Saint, which was an oversight of him. The feeble guy couldn't believe that there is another person who is more powerful in Wu family and he didn't know.

After hearing what the feeble guy said, Andy said impolitely, "None of your business."

Tian was just an ant before the feeble guy, a supreme Martial Saint. But as there was the Magic Deployment between them, Tian was not afraid of the feeble guy at all. His tone was arrogant and his attitude was aggressive. He paid no attention to the feeble guy.

In fact, Tian did it on purpose. He wanted to show enough confidence and let the feeble guy and his men believe that there was a trump card in Wu family.

After seeing Tian talked to the feeble guy so arrogantly, the impatient Wolf King shouted immediately, "Young lad, are you tired of living? How dared you talk to our suzerain like that?"

Wolf King was very angry. Even Hades Kings could not restrain his anger and said, "Tian, do you

In the hearts of the Four Great Kings, the feeble guy is a god-like king and is absolutely inviolable. All the warriors in the world should respect him. As he is the sovereign, he should be worshiped by all. But Tian, a junior, dared to speak rudely to the feeble guy, which made the Four Great Kings angry.

After hearing what they said, Tian was all the more arrogant. He looked at the Four Great Kings disdainfully out of the corner of his eyes and said, "That's how I talked to him. What are you gonna do?"

Tian's tone was very annoying.

It was the first time in their lifetime that the Four Great Kings were so angry but couldn't vent their emotions. They really wanted to tear up Tian. However, there was a Magic Deployment in front of them to stop them from attacking Tian, and they couldn't do anything to break it, which made them feel very wronged.

But the feeble guy was calm and leisured. He looked at Tian expressionlessly and said, "I forgot to tell you that I have some research on Magic Deployments."

The feeble guy said that with no emotion and even no tone. But it made people all the more chilled.

After hearing that, Tian's face changed suddenly. His heart beat out of rhythm and he had a bad feeling about it. But he couldn't make a fool of himself. He forced himself to remain calm and continued to retort defiantly, "So what?"

That was Tian's last stubbornness and persistence. In any case, he wanted to maintain the illusion that there is a master in Wu family and they are confident.

The eyes of the feeble guy were deep and cold, which were like a ten thousand years icehouse that can freeze the souls. He looked at Tian and said word by word, "You succeeded in pissing me off. And I am going to bury you today."

After the feeble guy said that, he suddenly sprang to his feet. He jumped up to the sky of the manor of Wu family immediately, like a rocket to the sky.

The feeble guy soared up into the sky with one start. At that moment, he didn't look wan and fragile. His body was full of endless power and aggressiveness.

"Bahuang Palm, break!"

The feeble guy in the air shouted suddenly. Then, with his right hand clenched into a fist, he punched at the multicolored Magic Deployment over the manor of Wu family.

A supreme momentum burst out of the feeble guy with that blow. He was like a mad dragon, which can shake the heaven and the earth and invincible.

There was a streak of Genuine Energy burst out of his fist. Then it broke the air and hit hard on the multicolored Magic Deployment.

Bang!

There was a loud noise when the two forces collided. For an instant, the multicolored waves convulsed, like the explosion of air. At the same time, there were continuous roars in the midst of the waves.

Bang! Bang! Bang!

There was one crack after another. After a while, everyone saw that the colorful Magic Deployment of Defense broke into pieces, which was like fireworks burst in the sky brilliantly. After shinning for a while, it disappeared.

The Magic Deployment of Defense was broken.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 357 Who set up the circle**

The feeble guy broke the firm defensive circle.

All people there were shocked.

Everyone was frozen.

Soon, the entire magic circle was completely destroyed, and the feeble guy, with a somersault, landed in front of the gate of Wu family.

He stood uprightly, his majestic and powerful momentum rushed into sky, it seems that he was the strongest in this world.

His level of martial arts had reached the supreme state, but in his life, he did not just devote himself to practicing martial arts. In other respects, for example, the magic circle, it was one of the categories of his research.

He knew that although the magic circle was strong, it was not perfect. There will be weaknesses, so-called flaws. Before this, the feeble guy conducted a detailed study of the defensive circle of this manor, he clearly felt that the circle around the gate was extremely strong and almost indestructible. Because of this, he used so strong inner energy, it still can not be broken. So he thought of starting elsewhere. After his research and observation, he found that the weakness of this magic circle was at the very top of the manor. The best way to break it was to hit the enchantment of this circle, because it was its weakest point.

Facts had proved that the feeble guy found the right way, he eventually broke the extremely powerful defensive circle of Wu family.

When the feeble guy landed on the ground, all the people present began to know that it was true.

The Four Great Kings, as well as the thousands of men in black behind them, were all invigorated. Everyone had excitement in the eyes. The morale of the team reached the highest level in an instant, looking at the feeble guy, their hearts were beating violently and eyes were full of admiration.

He was a well-deserved god in everyone's heart.

However, people of Wu family were totally scared, especially Tian, his face changed dramatically, his heart beat like a drum, the reason he dared to fight the feeble guy, dared to anger the Four Great Kings, dared to be arrogant and reckless was due to the fact that the Manor was protected by defensive circle. This is the biggest reliance of the Wu

family. Tian was totally relying on it. But now, the defensive circle had been broken, he must pay the painful price for his arrogance, the feeble guy was bound to make him crushed.

Thinking of this, Tian shouted urgently: "Run, hurry up!"

After saying that, Tian turned around and ran away immediately. He ran towards the manor with the fastest speed of his life.

The masters of Wu family who followed Tian were all like wild beasts and madly fled into the manor.

The others in the manor were also shocked by the sound of detonation from the defensive circle. When that colorful circle completely shattered and disappeared, everyone was frightened.

The vast manor, in a flash, turned from a paradise to a hell, and people in the manor who had been relaxed for a few days were all horrified now. Once the defensive circle was broken, it meant that the doomsday of the Wu family had come.

The Wu family and the Xia family were all seized by the breath of death. Everyone felt the greatest panic in this life. The world seemed to fall into darkness, leaving them fear, confusing and panic.

Tian was the lord of the Wu family. He should try his best to resist foreign enemies at this time, but this time his enemy was the feeble guy. In the face of such a rebellious Martial Saint, he had no chance to win, even with the help of all the family members. Therefore, he can only escape. He fled wildly and ran fast, and that speed was almost catching up with the sports car.

However, no matter how fast he was, he was no more faster than the feeble guy. Just as he was running fast, a figure suddenly fell from the sky, blocking him in the front, and stopped him.

It was the feeble guy.

Tian stopped abruptly, staring at the feeble guy who was standing in front of him, he was sweating, his face was pale, and he was totally terrified. At this moment, Tian was really frozen. After all, he got no place to hide.

Other masters of the Wu family who fled, stopped seeing Tian being blocked, and they quickly gathered behind Tian and backed him.

Immediately afterwards, the Four Great Kings also led a thousand-man team and surrounded Tian to protect him.

The feeble guy looked cold, he said lightly: "Who set up the magic circle for you?"

In the eyes of the feeble guy, Tian basically was equivalent to a dead person. But before killing Tian, he had to figure out who else in the Wu family can set up such a powerful circle, the feeble guy was very concerned about this.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 358 Unflappable Andy Wu**

Tian Wu cleared his throat trembled. "I don't know, either. Our ancestors left it for the Wu family."

A short time ago, because of the defensive magic array, Tian dared to hold his vigour like a tiger, which made the Feeble Guy mistakenly think that the Wu family had a master in charge. But now, the Feeble Guy could destroy Tian just with waving his hand. Of course, Tian dared not lie again.

However, when the Feeble Guy heard the answer, his eyes turned solemn and said in a cold voice, "you'd better tell me the truth, or you won't have a chance to talk once again."

Obviously, the Feeble Guy didn't believe Tian's words.

Tian explained frankly: "what I just said was true. This is really the magic array handed down by our ancestors."

With a frown on his brow, the Feeble Guy snapped, "it's impossible. Every magic array has a certain period of existence. It can't last so long."

For this point, the Feeble Guy was very certain. He had studied this aspect of magic array. Like commodities, magic array had its shelf life. It was impossible for a magic array to last for several generations. Moreover, through observation, research and breakthrough of a moment ago, the Feeble Guy could confirmed that the array of the Wu family was a new one which had existed for a short time.

Hearing this, Tian was stunned for a moment. He didn't know much about magic array. As for Andy Wu's saying that the ancestor of the Wu family established the defensive magic array, which he finally chose to believe. But now, he had to wonder whether Andy deliberately framed him. The magic array might not be distributed by the ancestors of the Wu family at all. More importantly, it could not resist the Feeble Guy at all. The Wu family was still in a great crisis.



Thinking that, Tian became more and more angry. He immediately confessed to the Feeble Guy, "that's all I know. If you want to know more, ask Andy Wu. He told me about all these things, and he opened the magic array."

When the Feeble Guy heard the words, he frowned suddenly. He said calmly, "Andy? Let him come to meet me. "

Without hesitation, Tian instantly stepped over the Feeble Guy and walked quickly towards the manor.

At that time, Andy was having Qingdi Wu acupunctured in Qingdi's room.

Qingdi had been in a coma for a week. He still didn't wake up now. His personal doctor, as well as the invited expert doctor, were helpless.

Once Andy returned to the Wu family, he punctually acupunctured Qingdi every day, and today was no exception.

When Andy was working carefully, Tian suddenly burst into the room and shouted angrily, "Andy, the defensive magic array had been broken."

"I know," Andy said, gently twisting the needle.

This event, which caused a stir in the Wu family, did not affect Andy at all. He was still devoted to acupuncture treatment for Qingdi. As if, to him, it was just a trivial matter.

Tian had been wrathful. Seeing Andy's indifference, he became more angry. He rushed to Andy and said angrily to Andy, "didn't you say this defensive magic array could protect the Wu family? Why was it so easy to be attacked? "

It really boiled Tian's blood. The Wu family all were in danger now. Everyone's life was not guaranteed. Maybe the Wu family was going to be destroyed. Andy was still unflappable and indifferent, which made Tian feel that he was fooled by Andy.

After listening to Tian, Andy was still calmly and slowly gave Qingdi acupuncture. At the same time, he explained easily: "I didn't expect the art master should be so strong."

Tian was so furious that he was eager to tear Andy directly. He clenched his fists and glared at Andy fiercely. His eyes were about to crack. "You said that you could protect the Wu family? Now that the defense magic array had been broken, but my father is still in a coma. The enemy has taken someone to the manor. What else can you use to protect the Wu family? "

The more Tian said the more furious he felt. His angry fire almost burned the whole room.

Andy stabbed the last needle of his hand steadily towards the head of Qingdi. Then he looked at Tian and said seriously, "since I said that I would protect the Wu family, I would not let them have an accident."

After that, Andy stood up and walked towards the door.

Seeing this, Tian frowned and asked, "what are you going to do?"

"Go to meet them," Wu said sharply as he walked.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 359 Walking towards Jenny Xia**

Andy's tone was calm, but his calmness was filled with great confidence.

Tian Wu quickly caught up with him and said unhappily, "You're going to meet them? Is this your way of protecting the Wu Family?"

Tian Wu absolutely did not believe in Andy's power. Now He was only angry and speechless.

As Andy continued to walk out, he returned in a faint voice, "Yes."

After hearing this, Tian's blue veins on his forehead protruded out. He gritted his teeth and said fiercely, "Where did your confidence come from? Do you know how powerful the Martial Saint is? Do you think you can stop the Martial Saint?"

Andy said confidently, "If I don't try, how will I know if I can beat him?"

"Is he joking? He's going to try?" Tian couldn't help but laugh at him. He spoke to Andy harshly "You have no chance to try in front of the Martial Saint. As soon as he throws a punch, you are bound to be dead for sure. Even if you are a Great Master, you will never be able to beat a Martial Saint. You'd better have self-knowledge. Do you know the secret of the Wu Family's forbidden area? Is there any other way you can use to protect the Wu Family?"

Tian didn't care Andy's life, but he cared about the survival of the Wu family. He couldn't expect Andy to protect the Wu Family; he could only place his hopes in the Wu Family's forbidden area. He knew that Andy must have gone through a lot in the Wu Family forbidden area, so he was hoping Andy to have other ways to protect the Wu Family, even if Andy managed to come up with a few more magic deployments he didn't know about.

"No." Andy said without emotion.

Andy's words completely destroyed Tian's last hope. Tian was instantly desperate.

Soon, Andy and Tian arrived in front of The Feeble Guy.

The Feeble Guy stared at Andy. He carefully looked at Andy, and then he said coldly, "You are Andy?"

"Yes." Andy nodded his head and said calmly.

The Feeble Guy narrowed his eyes as he said in a deep voice, "Did you set up the defensive deployment in Wu Family's manor?"

Andy said without thinking, "It was built by our ancestors. I just started it."

Andy's answer was the same as what Tian Wu said before, but The Feeble Guy would not believe it. He said harshly, "You are lying. It's impossible for the magic deployment to be kept in the Wu Family for so long. You better tell me the truth, or I will wipe out your entire Wu Family in an instant."

The reason why The Feeble Guy was hesitant to take actions to destroy the Wu Family was that he wanted to find out the origin of this magic deployment. He was sure that the Wu Family still had a great master he didn't know about. He had already been tricked by Qingdi Wu once, and this time he had to find out the hidden and powerful great master in Wu Family.

Andy was unmoved by The Feeble Guy's threat. Remaining calm and composed, he insisted, "I said I just went to start the magic deployment. It was indeed built by our ancestors."

The Feeble Guy's gaze was cold. He stared at Andy all the time.

After a moment of silence, The Feeble Guy turned his gaze to Hades King and said coldly, "I remember you have said that Andy cares about Jenny the most. Now, you go and get Jenny."

The Feeble Guy could see that Andy was a tough guy, and the only way to force him to tell the truth was to attack his soft spot. The Feeble Guy then used Jenny to threaten Andy.

"Yes, sir." Hades King got the order and immediately took people to search for Jenny.

At this time, Jenny and the Xia Family's members were hiding behind a rocky mountain not far away from Andy, observing the confrontation between the Wu Family and The Feeble Guy with great trepidation.

The Hades King soon found Jenny, and he immediately walked towards her without hesitation.

Jenny had a deep fear of Hades King. She had seen Hades King kill her father. She had been threatened with Hades King's imprisonment, and she was forced to agree to Hades King's terms in the end. She was really afraid of being captured by him again, but now she's suddenly being watched by him again. Seeing Hades King walking toward her, Jenny just felt herself plunging back into the abyss. Her body was stiff and panic-stricken. She was so desperate and scared that she couldn't breathe.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 360 Andy Wu appeared**

Then Guilan Huang, standing next to her, suddenly tugged at her hand and said with quiver, "Jenny, run!"

Saying that, Guilan Huang dragged numb Jenny Xia up and ran.

Jenny's brain was still blank, filled with fear and despair. She almost didn't have her own thoughts. She was like a puppet pulled by Guilan.

However, after they ran for a while, Hades King jumped up into the air and finally landed firmly in front of Jenny and Guilan, blocking their way.

Jenny and Guilan suddenly stopped their steps. Guilan was pale because of fright and her legs were trembling. Jenny, looking at Hades King in front of her with fear, was just like facing a ghost.

Hades King turned and faced Jenny, speaking in a cold voice: "You've been hiding for days. Where do you want to hide now?"

Hades King's tone was extremely somber with and his eyes being extremely cold.

Jenny, like falling into an ice cave, felt chills through the whole body. She stared at Hades King and opened her mouth to speak, but her throat seemed to be gagged by something. She was too scared to make a sound.

Hades King didn't wait for Jenny to speak, saying: "Come with me."

After that, Hades King held out his right hand and grabbed Jenny.

As Jenny watched Hades King's hand approaching her, she could do nothing but stood still, desperate to be caught.

But just as Hades King's hand was about to touch her, the other hand suddenly appeared in front of her eyes and grabbed Hades King's wrist.

With a sudden shock, Jenny looked up at the hand's owner.

It was Andy Wu.

It was not known when Andy Wu appeared here. His one hand clamped tightly on Hades King's right wrist, so that Hades King could not move his hand.

Suddenly, Jenny's heart began to beat violently and her eyes like a pool of dead water then sparkled. At that moment, Andy Wu looked like the brightest star in the night sky and lit up the heart of Jenny.

There were many times when Master Andrew, like the greatest hero in the world, suddenly came to Jenny's rescue in the most desperate moment. At that time, Master Andrew, wearing a mask, was powerful and mysterious. Jenny fell in love with this man.

Now, Jenny knew that the mysterious Master Andrew was Andy Wu.

At this moment, Andy Wu showed his original and true face to Jenny, shielding the wind and rain for her. Although Jenny didn't know whether Andy Wu could beat Hades King, she had a firm trust in Andy Wu. She thought that Andy Wu was the perfect man who could do anything and be invincible. Her heart, again, was deeply touched.

Andy Wu glanced at Jenny and then at Hades King. "Do you only strike at weak women?" Andy said coldly.

It was a sentence full of disdain and cold anger.

Hades King looked at Andy Wu with a kind of surprise. He never paid any attention to such a young man as Andy Wu. Let alone Andy Wu's utter failure in martial arts, Hades King didn't care about him even at his peak. However, at this moment, Hades King obviously felt that Andy Wu had recovered and got his martial arts skills back. Additionally, the real strength of Andy Wu seemed to be stronger than he expected, which shocked Hades King.

However, shocked as he was, Hades King didn't care about Andy Wu after all. He looked at him with bleak eyes and said in a deep voice, "At this critical juncture, do you still want to be a hero to save the beauty?"

In Hades King's opinion, the Wu Family was nearing their ends. As long as the Feeble Guy spoke out, the Wu Family would fall instantly. Sooner or later, he would catch Jenny. The Wu Family was unable to rise again. Hades King could not understand why Andy Wu still tried to save Jenny even if he couldn't manage to save himself.

Andy Wu looked at Hades King with no expression, coldly asking: "Why not?"

The question reflected Andy Wu's confidence and showed that he didn't care much about Hades King.

Hearing that, Hades King's eyes glinted with anger. He stared at Andy Wu and asked in a deep voice, "Do you think you can do this?"

For Andy Wu's confidence and frivolity, Hades King could only feel disdain and anger.

Andy Wu's eyes suddenly changed. He said coldly: "Of course."



Then Andy Wu suddenly put forth his strength on the hand, squeezing Hades King's wrist and throwing it.

Whew!

At once, Hades King's gaunt body was like a stone, flying over the dense crowd below, over the trees, and over the high wall, landing directly beyond the farm.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 361 She was scared to death**

The position Jenny was standing at the moment was very close to the rockery mountain she just hid, and it wasn't too far away from The Feeble Guy as well as the two large forces of the Wu Family.

Therefore, the Xia Family behind the rockery, Tian Wu and the Wu Family's guards, The Feeble Guy, Three Great Kings, the thousands of men in black, and even the rest of the Wu Family who were hiding in the dark all saw clearly that Andy had knocked the Hades King away.

This scene truly shocked everyone.

Everyone in the scene was surprised as they watched the Hades King being kicked off the ground. and eventually disappear from everyone's sight.

How could everyone believe that the Hades King, the president of the Hades School, a legendary and powerful martial artist, had been defeated by Andy with a single punch?

The Xia Family had seen the Hades King defeat Great Master Yongsheng Zhu easily at the Flowing Garden Villa. At that time, Andy was kicked away by Yongsheng. The Xia Family all knew that Andy had lost his martial arts, so he was defeated by Yongsheng. Even if Andy had regained his martial arts now, he was only as powerful as Master Andrew. How could he knock away a powerful person like Hades King with a single punch easily?

At this moment, the Xia Family all felt great shock. Suddenly they felt that Andy in front of them was so strange to them and they could not believe that he was once a hated fool, Andy. He was much more powerful than the perfect Master Andrew. Now he was definitely a magical incarnation.

The Wu Family was also shocked to the point of jaw-dropping to see this scene. They had seen Andy lose to Tian Wu and ended up being thrown into the Wu Family's forbidden area, and Tian Wu had lost to Hades King. Even if Andy regained his martial arts, he would not be a match for the Hades King. However no one present had ever thought that Andy could beat the Hades King out of the manor with a single strike. Everyone looked at Andy in shock and curiosity as if they didn't know him.

Tian Wu had always been skeptical of Andy's overconfidence before, but now it seemed that Andy's martial arts was much better than before. But even if Andy could beat Hades King, Tian couldn't believe in his strength totally. After all, their biggest opponent wasn't Hades King, but the powerful Martial Saint, The Feeble Guy.

At this moment, The Feeble Guy was a bit shocked, too. He was staring at Andy deeply and seemed to want to see through Andy completely.

Now Jenny was looking at Andy with deep affection. Her look was complicated. She was observing Andy carefully as if she knew him for the first time. She began to care about Andy.

Once upon a time, she ignored Andy completely, which did not make her understand Andy at all, nor did she give her love to him. Then she fell in love with Master Andrew, a man who came into her heart, but he was more like a man she imagined. She just knew Master Andrew a little and didn't even know the true identity of Master Andrew.

She knew that Andy came from the first family in the country and was an outstanding genius in every field. She had seen Andy teased when he was treated like a fool; she had seen Andy's misery as a beggar and his embarrassment when he lost martial arts. She had also seen Andy's perfection when he was Master Andrew too.

Today, she also saw the most real and impressive Andy. When the Wu Family faced a crisis, everyone was worried and scared, but only Andy was calm and collected. Even at a time like this, he was worried about her safety and save her, which made Jenny very moved. She was even more shocked and excited when she saw Andy fight off the Hades King. Her mood was affected by Andy completely.

Guilan who was standing beside Jenny stared at Andy incredulously for a while. Then she came to herself and shouted excitedly, "Andy, you're so powerful."

Maybe Andy left Guilan with too ingrained an impression of a fool, so even though she knew that Andy was the Third Young Master and Master Andrew, she still couldn't imagine how powerful Andy was. She had only seen masked Andy's power. But at this moment she was witnessing Andy's might, which shocked her completely.

However, as soon as Guilan finished speaking, the expression on her face abruptly froze.

The beaten up Hades King suddenly landed in front of her from the sky. She was scared to death again.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 362 A chance to live**

At this time, Hades King was terrifying. He was truly like a phantom of emitting a fierce and terrifying aura all over his body. Now his eyes revealed a fiercely murderous stare. He looked at Andy viciously, letting out a shrieking voice, "I will definitely kill you."

After that, the Hades King waved his right arm and gathered his inner energy with both hands in front of his chest.

A strand of inner energy dazzled his right arm, and then all of them on his right arm gathered on top of his right fist.

Accompanying his right fist, the condensed inner energy swept out like a tsunami, rushing towards Andy overwhelmingly.

Jenny and Guilan who were standing near Andy were almost unable to breathe by the energy, but at this moment, Andy made a powerful barrier of inner energy to protect them. At the same time, Andy's fist met the Hades King's fist with a swift thundering momentum.

Andy's fist was simple and direct, and yet incomparably fierce, containing an unimaginable amount of power within it. Where the fist passed, everything seemed to be destroyed. The huge wind brought out by the fist seemed to emit a whimpering sound.

The inner energy emitted from the Hades King's fist met Andy's fist with a loud thud, accelerating the movement of the surrounding air currents and forming a gale.

In the next instant, the Hades King suddenly vomited blood with a large mouthful. Following that, his thin body flew out violently again, eventually falling heavily onto the ground not far away.

Once again, the Hades King was knocked down. The entire crowd was confused again.

If the Hades King had been knocked flying before, his defeat could be explained as Andy's sudden attack and the Hades King wasn't prepared for it. But this time the Hades King was fully prepared and he attacked Andy with all his might, but he still ended up being defeated by Andy.

This result truly shocked everyone. There was a deep change in everyone's mind. Everyone's view of Andy was completely changed.

Even Tian Wu began to re-examine Andy. His look was extremely complicated.

At this moment, Andy was as majestic as a mountain. His entire body radiated majesty and he was radiant and shining.

The Hades King who fell to the ground was in a wretched state. His fair face became increasingly pale. The blood remaining in the corners of his mouth was particularly striking, and his body was limp and weak. He stared at Andy coldly. Now, his eyes filled with shock as well as anger and deep hatred.

The Hades King was treated as a god in the people's eyes and an existence revered by all. In the end, he was defeated by Andy in his

twenties. His reputation was going to be ruined. How could he accept this result?

He couldn't allow himself to become a loser like this; he couldn't be trampled under Andy's feet.

Thinking of this, the Hades King's gaze changed abruptly, and he violently vomited a mouthful of blood, and then stood up as best he could.

He stood upright in the wind. His entire body seemed to emit a cold, clean aura, and the air around him seemed to be frozen. The people around him also seemed to feel the coldness piercing their bones.

With a chilling fury, the Hades King said to Andy sternly, "let's us fight again."

After saying that, he immediately gathered his inner energy again, preparing to attack Andy once more.

But at this moment, a figure suddenly stood in front of the Hades King, stopping him from doing so.

This person who suddenly appeared was the Feeble Guy. He stood in front of the Hades King and calmly said, "Give it up; you're no match for him."

The Feeble Guy's tone was resolute. He had already seen that this young was of extraordinary strength, His power was at least above the Hades King. Even if Hades King fought with him a few hundred times again, he would definitely not be able to beat Andy. The Feeble Guy didn't want the Hades King to waste any more time, so he stopped him.

The Hades King looked very pained. He was unwilling to admit defeat, but he had to admit that he was indeed no match for Andy Wu. It was just that he didn't want to accept this fact. But since the Feeble Guy stopped him, of course he couldn't disobey the Feeble Guy. Even though he was unwilling to do so, he could only endure his defeat.

The Feeble Guy faced Andy. He looked at Andy with a deep gaze and said in a solemn voice, "You should not interfere in the Wu Family's affairs. If you are loyal to me, I can give you a chance to live."

The Feeble Guy's meaning was that he wouldn't show mercy to the Wu Family and he would definitely destroy the Wu Family today. But for Andy, he had no intention of killing him, as long as Andy was willing to give up the Wu Family and follow him, he could keep Andy alive.

Andy looked at the Feeble Guy and said coldly, "If you evacuate from the Wu Family now. I can give you a chance to live too."

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 363 All those present were shocked**

What Andy said had the effect to break stones.

All those present were dumbfounded.

Although all the people have witnessed the strength of Andy, and he defeated Hades King easily, which was really shocking, it didn't mean that Andy could fight with the feeble guy.

Who is the feeble guy? He is a Martial Saint and he is not in the same league as a Great Master like Hades King. Andy could don't care about

Hades King, but it's a big problem that he's so contemptuous of the feeble guy.

Everyone thought Andy's overconfident. As the saying goes, "Newborn calves are not afraid of tigers."

After hearing what Andy said, the feeble guy could not help but smile disdainfully. He looked at Andy and said, "There is no denying that you are a genius. What you have accomplished at such a young age prove that your talents are extraordinary. But do you think you can defeat me for that?"

Andy didn't bat an eye and said without hesitation, "Of course I can."

What Andy said showed his absolute confidence. It seemed that he didn't treat the feeble guy, a supreme Martial Saint, seriously.

All those present stared at Andy in a daze. No one knew where his confidence came from. Did he really know nothing about how strong the Martial Saint is, or did he overestimate his own strength?

In short, no one believed that Andy could defeat the feeble guy. Andy's confidence made everyone speechless.

There was a more rigorous look in the feeble guy's face. He stared at Andy for a moment and then asked, "Is it you who set up the Magic Circle of Defense of Wu family?"

The matter was of great importance to the feeble guy. His main concern was to find out the master of Magic Circles in Wu family. He thought from the bottom of his heart that Andy was unable to set up the Magic Circles. But since Andy was so confident that he didn't pay any attention to himself, he had to reexamine Andy. Andy is not a retarded person.



Since he dared to talk big, he must have considerable strength. But the feeble guy was not sure how high his actual strength is.

After hearing the question again, instead of denying it directly as before, Andy gave the feeble guy an ambiguous answer. "So what if I'm and what if I'm not?" He said.

After hearing what Andy said, the feeble guy's look changed suddenly. There was a murderous look in his eyes. He looked at Andy and said in a sepulchral tone, "In that case, you have to die with Wu family."

The feeble guy knew that if the Magic Circle was not set up by Andy, he would deny again, but Andy didn't. This made the feeble guy basically believe that Andy was the one who set up the Magic Circle. If so, the existence of Andy was a threat to the feeble guy, who cannot allow who threatens himself to survive in the world. He wanted to kill both Qingdi Wu and Andy.

After hearing what the feeble guy said, Andy was still not in a hurry. "I will not die, and Wu family will not be destroyed." Andy said solemnly.

The tone of Andy was arrogant from beginning to the end. It seemed that he really thought he was a savior.

The feeble guy nodded his head and said coldly, "Well, you are worthy of the son of Qingdi. You are really like Qingdi. Your father can sacrifice his life for Wu family, so do you. So, today, we are bound to fight. For the sake of your youth and juniority, I'll let you attack first."

The feeble guy is a Martial Saint and the leader of the strong. It's not a good thing to let people know that he fought with a junior fairly, because of his identity and position. He also disdained to do so. So he let Andy attack him once without retaliation.

After hearing what the feeble guy said, Andy said righteously, "You don't have to let me attack first."

The feeble guy snorted and then said with a straight back, "Cut the crap. Come on."

Apparently, the feeble guy was ready for Andy's attack. He would not fight back nor fend against. He wanted to see the true strength of Andy.

After seeing that, Andy said directly without any further ceremony, "Take it."

As saying that, Andy moved suddenly. It seemed that he became a tornado in an instant and swept to the feeble guy, who stood not far away from him, directly.

Suddenly all those present were shocked. Their pupils dilated and eyes brightened. Everyone could not help but being nervous. Although no one thought Andy could defeat the feeble guy, they all wanted to see why Andy was so confident and the how big the gap between Andy the Martial Saint was.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 364 The feeble guy was sent fly**

In the blink of an eye, Andy Wu rushed to the feeble man. Then, in the gaze of all the people, he punched the feeble man violently.

The punch seemed to have the momentum to split a rock. But it carried no Genuine Energy, and even the Inner Energy was quite weak.

At that moment, there was a shocked look in the feeble man's eyes. The reason why the feeble man let Andy attack him by one move without retaliation was that he wanted to test the true strength of Andy. He guessed that if the Magic Circle of Defense of Wu family was made by Andy, then Andy should at least as powerful as a Martial Saint. However, the feeble man didn't expect that Andy only gave such a mediocre punch when there was a once-in-a-lifetime opportunity for him.

When the feeble man was still shocked and confused, Andy's fist hit the chest of the feeble man unimpededly.

Bang!

Then a dull thud came. The feeble man's look changed suddenly. His motionless body flied out in an instant.

The feeble man, a very strong Martial Saint, was flown off by Andy's punch.

All of a sudden, those present were all dumbfounded. Everyone felt the deepest shock. This scene was so incredible. Andy's punch, without Genuine Energy and Inner Energy, sent the feeble man, a Martial Saint, fly. How could people believe it?

It's totally incredible. The people of Xia family, the people of Wu family, the Four Great Kings and the troop of one thousand people were all dumbfounded.

There were all kinds of emotions in everyone's heart.

Tian Wu was even more shocked. He didn't know why Andy is so confident and he didn't believe that Andy is able to fight with the feeble man. In Tian's view, no matter how strong Andy is, he would be defeated

by the feeble man with just one finger. If the feeble man didn't let Andy attack without retaliation, there must be no opportunity for Andy to make a move. But no one expected that Andy got the opportunity to make a move, by which he sent the feeble man fly. Tian was shocked at this fact. He didn't know how Andy made it. How could such a punch with only brute strength sent a Martial Saint fly?

Even the sophisticated Four Great Kings didn't know what's going on. They know very well how powerful the feeble man is. Supposedly, even if the extremely powerful Genuine Energy can't move the feeble man a little. But the simple punch of Andy sent the feeble man fly, which couldn't be explained by common sense. The Four Great Kings were all confused.

There was also an unprecedented surprised look in the feeble man's face. When he was being sent fly, he didn't fall to the ground. Instead, he turned a somersault in the air and landed on the ground firmly.

Although the feeble guy didn't fall down, there was a sharp pain in his sternum. He got injured. The injury was nothing to him, but he cared much about the shock brought by Andy. He stared at Andy and said unbelievably, "How is it possible that your pure physical power can destroy my Genuine Energy?"

The moment when Andy attacked, the feeble released Genuine Energy to protect himself by instinct. Of course, he didn't use all his Genuine Energy. Anyway, the Genuine Energy shield of a Martial Saint is strong enough to resist all violent forces. Even when Inner Energy encounters Genuine Energy, it will be like an egg striking a stone, breaking up and dissipating instantly. But Andy created a miracle. Andy used only brute force to break up the Genuine Energy shield of the feeble man, which was unimaginably queer. The feeble man couldn't understand it. What he

had learned in his life and what he had experienced in his whole life couldn't explain it reasonably.

Andy was all the more majestic at that moment. He was very confident and quite sure of himself. Meeting the startled eyes of the feeble man, Andy said coldly, "When you die, you'll know nothing in the world is impossible. What if I only used my physical strength? Physical strength is not weaker than Inner Energy and Genuine Energy. Actually, when it comes to potential, physical strength is the true absolute power."

When Andy was saying that, he was poised and cocky. He didn't like a young man in his junior years, but like a real master who had gone through many things.

After hearing what Andy said, the feeble put on a murderous and cold look. He stared at Andy and shouted angrily, "How dare you talk big to me? I've let you attack first. Now I will kill you and all the people of Wu family."

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 365 The Simplest, The Strongest**

The fighting spirit of the Feeble Guy was totally lit up and he looked murderous from his head to foot with all his power coming out. After he finished his words, he took out his right hand and clenched it into a fist.

His fist was clenched tightly and he acted as if he was gathering his strength. A moment later, the swirling water swirled faintly above his right fist, but clearly, it was not the real swirling water, but the Genuine Energy.

"Go!"

When the Genuine Energy of the water wave accumulated to a certain extent, the Feeble Guy suddenly shouted and punched his right fist with great strength at the same time.

All of a sudden, the Genuine Energy which was vast and magnificent was released from his right fist, piercing the air and tearing everything apart, and it rushed to Andy Wu rapidly with the fierce and horrible power.

As the momentum and the power were too strong, the air released by the impetuous Genuine Energy swept everywhere, like a roaring typhoon. Those people standing nearby, including Jenny Xia and Guilan Huang, all retreated in panic. However, no matter how far they retreated, they could still feel the pressure that could even shake their chest.

However, Andy who stood in the center of the storm was still very calm and he didn't have any other expressions on his face, while his body was diffusing an invisible but invincible power, and he also quietly, firmly grasped his right fist.

Then he made an attack with his right fist immediately, aiming at the coming Genuine Energy released by the Feeble Guy.

Without the Genuine Energy and the Inner Energy, it only was the simplest fist, which embodied the boundless strength and power of Andy himself.

The simplest, but the strongest.

Andy made an attack with the simplest fist, but his strongest power was released. All of a sudden, the whole world seemed to change its color because of it and all the essence of the air in the world seemed to be absorbed by his fist just in a second. Then, the power of his fist bumped

into the grand Genuine Energy with violent momentum, carrying the infinite essence of the air and Andy's strongest power at the same time.

Bang!

Andy's fist power collided with the Genuine Energy of the Feeble Guy violently.

Although the Genuine Energy was extremely strong, the momentum released by Andy's fist also had great power that was able to shock everything. The meaning of Andy's fist, which was quite obvious, was that no matter how strong you were, I would still make a breakthrough.

The next second, the Feeble Guy's Genuine Energy of the water wave, which should have crushed everything, should be smashed by Andy's fist power and be dissipated until it was invisible at one moment.

He won. The simplest fist of Andy indeed broke through the Genuine Energy of the Feeble Guy.

Again, everyone was deeply shocked by the scene. With practical action, Andy proved that his physical strength was invincible, which most people did not believe at first. But right now, everyone had to believe it after seeing Andy conquered the Genuine Energy of the Feeble Guy with his simple own strength. However, people became more shocked just because they believed it now. No one could figure out why on earth this simple strength, which was neither the Genuine Energy, nor the Inner Energy should break the power of the Genuine Energy.

Everyone was quiet and still.

The vast manor seemed momentarily to be in a dead silence.

Everyone was in great shock and they all looked at Andy, with full of doubts, as if he had become the embodiment of miracle.

Even the Feeble Guy was completely surprised, he stood still and totally froze, staring at Andy.

After staring at him for a long time, the Feeble Guy still could not quite understand and he started to ask slowly, with his hoarse voice: "How on earth did you make it?"

With his simplest own strength, Andy broke the power of the Genuine Energy which only martial saint could have. Hearing this kind of thing would definitely make all martial practitioners surprise and even the Feeble Guy, who was the greatest dominator of the martial fighters could not explain such a strange phenomenon.

Andy looked at the Feeble Guy calmly, and said casually: " I have told you that even the physical strength can also become the real strongest strength."

As he saying, Andy again showed his lofty attitude, as if he was standing on some kind of a peak, looking down on all the people, even including the Feeble Guy.

How could the Feeble Guy bear such a lofty attitude of Andy, since it was the Feeble Guy who had always been overlooking other people and no one dared to place themselves above him at all. Therefore, this time, he was completely infuriated by Andy, his intention to kill exposed and it was clear to see that he would definitely not submit to defeat. No matter how, he would never acknowledge Andy's conclusion that the most invincible force in the world could be the most primitive physical force. He stared at Andy angrily and said in a low voice: "It's impossible, I don't believe at all that your physical strength is truly invincible."



After saying this, the Feeble Guy moved quickly to rush to Andy.

He was extremely fast and aggressive, and although he was not close to Andy, his aggressive and fearful power had already swept through Andy all of a sudden.

This time, the Feeble Guy combined his Genuine Energy with his physical strength instead of only using the Genuine Energy to attack Andy because he wanted to overthrow Andy's ridiculous conclusion completely.

Everyone who was stunned initially became nervous again after seeing the Feeble Guy's outbreak. They were in great surprise and excitement at the same time because everyone could feel the Feeble Guy really had great power this time and he already released the fearful Genuine Energy in the process of his running. The Feeble Guy, who should have lost all his energy released supreme power right now, as if he was an ancient beast with great Antediluvian Power.

All of a sudden, the Feeble Guy with his overwhelming power rushed to Andy and he suddenly hit Andy's chest with his right palm.

His palm carried not only the extremely strong power of him, but also the Genuine Energy that he released. Those two powers combined and rushed to swept Andy madly and violently with the great sound, as if a hurricane and rainstorm met together.

Having no time to think, Andy clenched his right hand into a fist and fought back with his fastest speed directly.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 366 Collapsing to The Ground**

Boom!

After Andy Wu fought back with his fist, the world changed its color again and there seemed to have bouts of thunderous sounds and the essence of the heaven and earth was invisibly melt into his fist in an instant. His right fist, with his greatest strength, and the power of heaven and earth, crashed into the Feeble Guy's palm.

Bang!

The fist collided with the palm, which meant the strength of Andy collided with the combined forces of The Feeble Guy as strong as the combined power of a hurricane and rainstorm, and the tremendous power was hence caused.

All of a sudden, a fierce gale sprang up and the dust filled all over the sky, of which the air was burst, and finally even the earth seemed to shake a little around the two persons.

Everyone who stood in the distance watching them all froze and became extremely nervous, they were all eager to know if Andy could still bear the violent strike of The Feeble Guy.

However, a few seconds later, they all saw The Feeble Guy who took the initiative to fight should tremble and retreat continuously.

While Andy stood still.

All of sudden, everyone was in great shock as if a torrent burst in their hearts because once again Andy created the most unbelievable miracle which was such a amazing scene for them.

The Wu family and the Xia family also felt the greatest surprise and excitement at the same time. Anyway, who would have thought that Andy could not only fight with The Feeble Guy but also beat off him in the condition that The Feeble Guy used his full strength to fight. Therefore, it was enough to show that Andy was not weaker than The Feeble Guy at all, and he was the divinest savior because he was not a martial saint, but he made it to beat one!

Maybe the Wu family could really be saved.

Everyone's heart was filled with hope.

And everyone's eyes were full of starlight.

While on the other side, the Four Great King and A Thousand Warriors In Black were hit hard and suffered a disastrous defeat.

As for The Feeble Guy, he was beaten to an extent of being extremely desperate. Andy's fist punched at his palm completely and the power of it infiltrated directly into his body from his palm, as a result, his arm was cold and numb now, as if all the flesh of it had been eroded by the strong force.

Fortunately, the strength of his Genuine Energy kept him from getting too much hurt, but his heart was indeed hard hit.

After The Feeble Guy steadied himself by retreating several meters, he was still absentminded and he could not accept the fact that Andy's physical strength was so strong that even a martial saint like him could not defeat, which was apparent to see.

After a while, The Feeble Guy came back to earth and he started to look at Andy unfathomably with profound meaning in his eyes. Then he said with a low voice: "Again!"

At this time, The Feeble Guy was very unfathomable and scary, looking like a night ghost.

However, Andy was not scared at all, he looked at The Feeble Guy coldly and said harshly: "Then you'd better be ready."

After saying this, Andy became fierce at once and his fighting spirit was lit up completely.

The next moment, he flashed in an instant to run to The Feeble Guy, just like a sharp arrow.

"Killing fist!"

As soon as he got close to The Feeble Guy, Andy shouted loudly and he punched towards him with great strength at the same time.

The fist blew the wind out, split the air, and cut everything, as if it were not a fist, but a huge axe which could even cleave the air.

The fist created a new world.

This was the essence of the Killing fist, which was invincible and incredibly fierce and the strength of it was so strong that everything it passed came to naught as if a round of grand sun just irradiated its dazzling and strong light.

After seeing this, The Feeble Guy frowned at once, and he blew out the strongest Genuine Energy in an instant, which became a Genuine Energy shield to cover him all over his body.

At the same time, he fought back with his two hands with his unrivalled power.

This time, there was not only the mighty force of the Genuine Energy, but also the horrible and ghastly strength in the power of The Feeble Guy's palms.

Bang!

The powers of Andy's fist and The Feeble Guy's palm were again combined and those two completely different forces were detonated completely, causing a strong wave of air.

Under the wave of the air, Andy and The Feeble Guy still stood opposite to each other with the gesture of attack.

"Break!"

After a moment of stalemate, Andy suddenly shouted with his cold voice, and then he fought with his fist, using greater power.

Then The Feeble Guy frowned and he could feel clearly this incredibly hot and great power which was coming from Andy's fist. And it continued to burn him, just like a red flame. As a result, even his Genuine Energy shield was pierced by it.

Soon, the strong and hot force coming from Andy's fist broke through the Genuine Energy shield and struck the body of The Feeble Guy directly.

Puff!

The Feeble Guy's expression changed immediately and his blood gushed from his mouth in an instant. His body also flew upside down at once and finally collapsed to the ground with a great sound.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 367 Soul Breaking Fist**

The Feeble Guy failed.

All people present were shocked.

The most influential Battle Saint fell to the ground, pale, breathing faintly and showing and looking embarrassed.

Young Andy Wu, at this moment, was like a God of War, arrogant and formidable.

All were shocked at such a result.

The Four Great Kings and the Black Team were startled as if they were thunderstruck. They came with high moral under the leadership of the Feeble Guy. They believed they were able to raze the Wu Family into the ground. In spite of the team's demoralization when obstructed by the Defense circle, the Feeble Guy broke through it with his extraordinary power, which convinced the team could win the final victory. In their mind, the Feeble Guy was the most powerful and invincible God.

But nobody anticipated Andy Wu, who had lost all of his martial skills not long before, would transform into a master. He defeated Hades King and knocked the Feeble Guy down with his physical strength. How could they

accept the fact that Andy Wu defeated a Battle Saint? What was more, the Feeble Guy was the core of the team. How could they slaughter Wu Family without him?

Wu Family, in contrast, nearly burst into tears. They were desperate when the Defense Magic Deployment was breached. At that time, they all were seized by deep horror as if it were the end of the world and lost their hope of life. But Andy Wu was like a light driving away darkness and giving them hope of survival. They felt proud of him as he was the most eminent genius of Wu Family.

Xia Family was wild with joy as well. Now they forgot that Andy was an idiot before and regarded him as the most powerful God in the world. Andy was their Savior and their hope. His existence was a guarantee of the Xia Family.

But Tian Wu struggled between extreme happiness and jealousy. He was happy to see Wu Family out of danger. On the other hand, he was jealous of Andy because he was in charge of the Wu Family. But it was Andy who saved Wu Family, which gained him overwhelming attention. This fact made Tian Wu lost in profound contradiction.

People present were all excited. But Andy remained indifferent, whether favored or humiliated. He looked sideways at the Feeble Guy falling to the ground and said in a low voice, "Last chance. Take your people away and I will spare your life this time."

People now took his words for granted because he proved his ability. However, they thought it was brag before.

Feeble Guy at this moment, suffered the most massive blow in his life. How could he, an arrogant and superior master, stood being looked down upon by Andy, a young man.

A moment later, the Feeble Guy rose to his feet and stared at Andy gnashing, "Spare my life? You think you can kill me with such simple skills?"

The Feeble Guy said in a shallow voice and glared at Andy with a ferocious look. He gave others a weird and aghast feeling.

Andy remained calm. He looked at the Feeble Guy and shouted, "I have given you a chance. Since you are so stubborn, now you have no chance."

No matter how horrible the Feeble Guy was, Andy was confident. He decided the ending of him. So he would leave no mercy.

Hearing these words, the Feeble Guy became more murderous and snorted, "You are going to die today."

The Feeble Guy didn't know why Andy had such durable physical power. But what he knew was Andy would be a massive threat to him. He was young now, and what he would be when he grew up?

The Feeble Guy couldn't expect. It was urgent for him to kill Andy before he became fully-fledged.

In a minute, the Magic Power in Feeble Guy began to burst out. He was like an awakening Devil competent to shackle the air surrounded. People standing not far away felt difficult to breathe, as if they were press by a vast mountain.

With his imposing manner, the Feeble Guy moved at lightning speed to Andy.

"Soul Breaking Fist!"



## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 368 Life or death**

As soon as The Feeble Guy was in front of Andy Wu, he shouted out. The he punched out his fist violently. .

His fist, carrying his strongest Genuine Energy, contained the potential to crack gold and stone. The wind brought by his fist was strong enough to blow up the earth. Everywhere the wind went, there was whimpering and sharpness.

The Feeble Guy knew Andy's physical strength could break through his Genuine Energy. So The Feeble Guy attacked from the same level as Andy's. The Feeble Guy fought with Andy by the way of fist against fist and meat against meat. At the same time, he also didn't forget to pour his Genuine Energy into his fight, which made him have an edge over Andy.

This time he was determined to break the physical strength of Andy.

With this belief, The Feeble Guy's fist broke everything and shattered souls. With the momentum that couldn't be stopped anything, The Feeble Guy hit Andy violently.

Andy had already accumulated the strength of his whole body into his right fist when The Feeble Guy moved. And when The Feeble Guy hit him, he fought back without any reserve.

Andy's fist was extremely simple and strong, which was as same as the previous times. When his fist blew out, the air was crushed and everything seemed to burst, and the essence of heaven and earth was condensed into his fist again.

Bang!

The fist of The Feeble Guy and the fist of Andy completely banged together. The momentums of the two fists impacted hard and issued a thumping sound.

There was a streak of Genuine Energy rushed out from the momentum of The Feeble Guy's fist, which devoured Andy crazily.

There were one force after another burst out of Andy's fist. And the force was higher and stronger.

When the two fists banged together, their momentums banged at each other. But they were motionless.

After a moment, with a bang, the Genuine Energy condensed on the fist of The Feeble Guy was broken suddenly.

And Andy's powerful forces continued to rush toward The Feeble Guy.

The Feeble Guy was very terrified, because his Genuine Energy was broken and he couldn't resist Andy's forces.

The next moment, Andy's forces attacked the body of The Feeble Guy without accident. All of a sudden, The Feeble Guy stepped backward quickly.

After taking a few steps back, The Feeble Guy managed to stabilize his body with all his might. He frowned and gave a dry cough. Then he stared at Andy and said in a deep voice, "How can your forces build up and come out one after another? What kind of school it belongs to?"

The Feeble Guy was very shocked. At the moment when their fists banged together, he felt that Andy's forces were accumulated and burst out one after another. Andy's forces were formidable and invincible, which shattered the Genuine Energy of The Feeble Guy in an instant. Andy is indeed a genius and The Feeble Guy would not look down upon him anymore.

Andy looked at The Feeble Guy and said solemnly, "This is multiple forces. The physical strength of human body is not inferior to internal strength. On the contrary, the physical strength of human body is endless and can be tapped and stimulated all the time. But there will be shackles when you practice the internal strength for a long time. Don't you despise physical strength? Now, I am going to defeat you with the purest of my physical strength."

The multiple forces are the most powerful forces Andy has come to understand. Only the physical strength is the most absolute and invincible strength.

The Feeble Guy's face put on a sullen face and said maliciously, "Defeat me? I'm afraid it's not that easy!"

Although having been frustrated by Andy for several times, The Feeble Guy was still very confident. He has been practicing martial arts all his life. From physical strength, to the releasing of internal strength, to Inner Energy, and to Genuine Energy, he has been making progress and breakthroughs. His Genuine Energy is the result of his lifelong practice and the terminator of power. He firmly believes that Genuine Energy is the strongest power.

After saying that, an awe-inspiring look flashed in the eyes of The Feeble Guy. Then there was a murderous look in his eyes. His momentum burst out quietly. He suddenly opened his mouth and shouted, "Fatal Fist!"

To be or not to be, that is the question.

This is the most ferocious fist of life and death.

One blow can determine whether you are alive or dead.

Life or death, there was no other way.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 369 Fatal Fist**

Fatal Fist!

Giving a roar of rage, The Feeble Guy's fist, struck out. At the same time, his Genuine Energy exploded to its peak, like a flying arrow clinging to his fist and then rushed out together. That incomparably sharp arrow pierced through the air and tore through the sky, opening a path for his Fatal Fist.

In an instant, the air that the Fist passed was immediately filled with a sense of silence.

Silence was destruction and death.

The world was filled with the silence, containing the Energy of life. The entire world seemed to howl and moan for it. The wind whistled and the clouds gathered. And the sky above the vast manor was all suddenly gloomy.

Only because Fatal Fist was the Fist of slaughter, the Fist of extermination of all beings.

Everyone all felt the killing intent under the Fist of The Feeble Guy. Everyone was worried, with their eyes wide open, looking at Andy Wu who was enveloped by this silence.

Andy knew his intention, so his eyes filled with confidence, he didn't hesitate, with a flash, and the whole body was as like a cheetah, pouncing out and dashing towards Fatal Man, who was so fast that when he ran, his shadow couldn't follow him.

Boom!

As soon as he got close to The Feeble Guy, Andy blasted out another fist. This time, his fist was to kill him and people all could feel it, like a bloody murderous evil emanating from the hell, and Andy had pushed this fist to the highest level.

His fist was fast, ruthless and accurate, which could kill others simply and cruelly. This was the characteristic of Killing Fist, which was simple, but it contained the power to turn the rotten into the rare.

Bang!

Andy's fist and The Feeble Guy's Fatal Fist slammed into each other.

A loud sound came, shocking the entire audience, and the tension increased even more. People saw that the Genuine Energy of the Fatal Fist was actually destroyed by the violence of Andy's fist. Then the Energy scattered like powder, which was so strong that the aftershocks forced onlookers to retreat.

At this moment, Andy also sensed the silent momentum that erupted from the Genuine Energy of The Feeble Guy's fist, forceful and strong. However, the stronger the opponent was, the more power that Andy

gave out. His fists were one after another, instantly defeating the Genuine Energy. Andy resisted the terrifying silent momentum.

The Feeble Guy's Fatal Fist was still blocked by Andy.

Andy's power, as he said, was endless. He became stronger when the opponent was strong.

The Feeble Guy changed his expression once again, as if he was scared by Andy. However, he didn't give up or have the intention to stop. He relied on the silent momentum once again, exerting the Genuine Energy, and then fiercely blasted out a fist.

Suddenly, an extremely domineering and fierce Genuine Energy surged out from his palm, breaking through the air, and attacked Andy, incomparably.

Seeing this, Andy immediately exerted his own strength and struck out another fist.

The two of them fought with each other like this. The Feeble Guy kept attacking and Andy kept blocking. After a few rounds, they got closer to each other, turning into a close combat. Both of them moved so fast that they were like two shadows, changing their position constantly. During the process, their momentum erupted, accompanied by The Feeble Guy's Genuine Energy and his silent momentum.

The people watching stood far away from them. The battlefield was like the source of a volcano, and if you came close, you would fall.

The two were too strong.

Both of them had reached the strongest state, but Andy was using the power of his body, while The Feeble Guy was using the power of the Martial Saint's Genuine Energy. They all spared no effort and their power reached the peak. They entangled with each other. For a time, it was hard to tell the winner, but the intensity of the battle was getting greater.

People began to get anxious, for this battle determined the fate of the two teams. However, as for the final result, no one knew.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 370 The Feeble Guy was overpowered**

All the people of Wu family and Xia family looked at Andy Wu fervently. For them, Andy was their only and great hope. Andy had never been defeated since the beginning, which gave them great confidence. They believed that no matter how strong the feeble guy is, Andy was able to manage, because Andy is the embodiment of miracles and the myth of invincibility.

Tian Wu was still in an extremely contradictory mood. He didn't want to see Andy shine and conquer all the people. However, he had to hope that Andy would win, because only Andy won, there was a hope for Wu family to survive. Tian was naturally more concerned with the safety of Wu family than with his own personal feelings. So, even if Tian was not happy, he was praying that Andy could defeat the feeble guy.

The mood of the Four Great Kings and their men was collapsed to a critical point. They had suffered too much. Once the feeble guy failed, they were shocked once, and at that moment they were scarred and battered. But their hopes were not yet dead, because that feeble guy is a Martial Saint, a god-like person. After being defeated for several times, the feeble guy was still able to remain confident and break out of new

potential, which is the special thing of a Martial Saint. Therefore, they also had new expectations for the feeble guy. They were eager to see that the feeble guy could defeat Andy and went back to the top of glory.

In the nervous gaze of all the people, the duel between Andy and the feeble guy became more and more intense. The murderous look around them two also became more and more strong. The battlefield was full of all kinds of momentums, which were able to destroy heaven and earth. The ultimate champion match was really extraordinary.

After the two fought for dozens of rounds, Andy suddenly narrowed his eyes and reached out his two fists, which were like shells coming out of a chamber. The attack of the feeble guy was shaken off by Andy. Then, Andy's fists went to the body of the feeble guy overwhelmingly. The fists were full of the intention to kill.

After seeing this, the feeble guy's face changed suddenly. He had no time to think and did a back flip immediately. When the sick guy was in the middle of the air, his kicked toward Andy suddenly and violently.

At the same time, the intense intention to kill of the feeble guy burst out violently. His feet were full of the momentum to kill. His feet kicked out like a whip, hitting Andy's fists directly.

Bang!

The feet of the feeble guy and the fists of Andy banged together. Suddenly, a strong wave of air burst out, exploding the air and shaking the sky and the earth.

All of a sudden, the feeble guy's face twisted suddenly and frowned. He felt as if his feet had really been hit by a shell, and the shock made his leg bones numb and sore. The pain reached to his limbs and was



unbearable. At the same time, he fell down to the earth by the shock. He went back several steps in succession before he was able to regain his balance.

But Andy didn't give the feeble guy a chance to catch his breath. As soon as the guy got his footing, he rushed at him again. When Andy was in front of the feeble guy, he punched out again without saying anything.

The punch was of the infinite power accumulated by Andy. With the momentum to remove mountains, the punch was magnificent, vigorous, thick and boundless.

There was no time for the feeble guy to think. With the fastest speed, he released all his Genuine Energy and condensed it on his right fist. Then he punched his fist directly at Andy's fist.

Bang!

The fist of Andy, which condensed infinite power, hit the right fist of the feeble guy, which was of infinite Genuine Energy.

Once again, the Genuine Energy of the feeble guy was smashed by the violent power of Andy. The huge Genuine Energy, like the snow under the winter sun, quickly melted and disappeared. The physical strength of the feeble guy was more vulnerable than the violent power of Andy.

The multiple forces erupting from Andy's fist was like the surging waves, which engulfed the feeble guy and destroyed the strength of the feeble guy's fist.

Bang!

The momentum of the feeble guy's fist was broken completely.

Andy took advantage of his victory and his fist, with heavy and violent force, suddenly turned into a claw. He grabbed the neck of the feeble guy brutally and roughly.

All those present were still.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 371 I want you to die**

The Feeble Guy was strangled by Andy Wu in the neck.

The thrilling duel seemed to be come to an end. The Feeble Guy was defeated finally.

All those present were dumbfounded and nervous to the extreme.

The people of Xia family and Wu family were too excited to believe. They were happy to see this ending, but they were also afraid that it's not true. They wanted to cheer, but they were afraid that something bad would happen next. They all hoped that Andy could wring The Feeble Guy's neck. Only when The Feeble Guy was dead, they could really be relaxed and happy.

The Four Great Kings and the one thousand black-clad troop were transfixed. They were very afraid that The Feeble Guy would die and they could not believe The Feeble Guy, a god-like Martial Saint, would be defeated easily. Their hearts were in their throats and the tension gripped them.

In the stunned gaze of everyone, Andy said to The Feeble Guy coldly, "You lose."

What Andy said judged the ending of The Feeble Guy, without the slightest feeling.

But how could The Feeble Guy accept such an ending? He is a Martial Saint and a ruler of the world, how could he be killed by a young man?

Suddenly, there was a change in The Feeble Guy's eyes and a cold look flashed. He didn't open his mouth, but his voice came, "Not yet."

After saying that, The Feeble Guy's momentum burst out and his strength condensed at that moment. At the same time, his right hand, which was in the air, hit the heart of Andy violently with a lighting speed.

The blow of The Feeble Guy was full of huge and terrible energy and the breath of death.

The blow was of such a close distance, such a fast speed, such a strong force and such a powerful momentum. Apparently, The Feeble Guy wanted to kill Andy.

The change was so sudden that all the onlookers were shocked, especially the people of Wu family and Xia family, who were so frightened that they almost suffered cardiac arrest and they stared at The Feeble Guy's hand without blinking their eyes.

Bang!

The right palm of The Feeble Guy hit the chest of Andy violently.

Andy had a pain in his chest and then frowned. At the same time, he released the neck of The Feeble Guy instinctively and his body was thrown back violently. His heart was shaken.

This time, Andy got his fingers burnt. He didn't expect that The Feeble Guy could still fight back under such circumstance. What's more, he fought back so fast that there was no time for Andy to react. Andy suffered the fatal blow abruptly. But Andy didn't die, because his physical strength was strong enough and the force he condensed before didn't dissipate, which resisted the powerful strength of The Feeble Guy.

After seeing Andy was attacked, the people of Wu family and Xia family were out of their wits. Their nervous mood suddenly rushed to the extreme and they were afraid that Andy would be killed on the spot. But Andy only retreated a few steps and there was no sign of dying. Then the people of Wu family and Xia family were relieved, but their heart still beat fast and they were still scared and shocked.

There was no joy in The Feeble Guy's face when he beat back Andy. He was more dignified. The palm he attacked suddenly just now called Yinsha Palm, which he practiced for decades before he succeeded. This Yinsha Palm is fatal, because the strength condensed in it is very cold, evil and terrible. When one was attacked by Yinsha Palm, he would be killed immediately, because the evil force of it would penetrate everything and infiltrate into his body, then wreck his flesh and blood and erode his strength.

The Yinsha Palm can be called Deadly Palm. The Feeble Guy wanted to use it to kill Andy from a short distance. But he didn't expect that Andy didn't die after being attacked by it.

Generally speaking, even a Martial Saint would be crippled even if he wouldn't die after being attacked by the Yinsha Palm. But Andy only stepped back a few steps. His breath had not changed, as if he was not hurt at all. It's a new shock to The Feeble Guy. A deep sense of frustration suddenly came to The Feeble Guy.

The Feeble Guy fought countless times in his life and he made such accomplishments after stepping over the mountains of bodies and sea of blood. He had defeated countless people and made countless achievements, but he has never been overwhelmed by a powerful sense of frustration.

This frustration kept burning the reason of The Feeble Guy. He was angry and mad. His eyes were red and atrocious. He stared at Andy and said murderously, "I want you to die!"

After saying that, The Feeble Guy rushed out like a wild beast.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 372 Andy Wu was knocked down**

At that moment, The Feeble Guy was very horrible. His eyes were bloodthirsty. There was an air of cold and evil in his body. There was an air of madness in his movements and gestures. He seemed a changed man. Even if he failed, he kept the posture of a king and confidence before. Now, however, he seemed to have lost his mind. He was gripped by an extreme emotion, and he seemed to be in an abnormal condition, insisting to kill Andy. To put it another way, the only belief in his mind was to kill Andy.

After seeing The Feeble Guy rushed over, Andy immediately accumulated his strength. Although Andy didn't injure badly, there was a pain in his body after being attacked by The Feeble Guy's Yinsha Palm. This pain stimulated the nerve of Andy and reminded him that he couldn't treat it lightly. He must concentrate on The Feeble Guy, a formidable opponent to be reckoned with.

After running a few steps, The Feeble Guy was near Andy. Then he hit Andy's chest violently with his right palm.

That's Yinsha Palm again. However, it's much fiercer than the previous one. When The Feeble Guy was in a state of madness, his momentum was too powerful. The power of his Yinsha Palm was more massive and appalling, which was like sulfuric acid, once you touched it, your body would be corroded.

Andy was already poised for fighting. As soon as The Feeble Guy attacked, he punched violently. The punch accumulated the endless physical strength of Andy. As soon as Andy punched, the atmosphere was filled with its momentum, as if it was able to shake the world.

The Yinsha Palm of The Feeble Guy was evil and able to corrode everything, while the power of Andy's fist was firm. Yin and Yang mutually reinforce and neutralize each other.

Bang!

The fist of Andy and the fist of The Feeble Guy banged together, and the two momentums also burst at the same time.

The heaven and earth changed colors.

The air shook.

The wind rose and the clouds moved.

With the force of destruction, the firm power of Andy attacked The Feeble Guy, but the evil power of the Yinsha Palm of The Feeble Guy resisted the attack of Andy.

Andy and The Feeble Guy were deadlocked and the two forces were at a stalemate.

It seemed that time was frozen at that moment.

It's seemed that those who were watching the fight were petrified and they were very nervous, because they were about to know who is stronger. It was impossible to predict who would win the fight, but that was what made them all the more nervous. Everyone stared at them two without blinking their eyes.

"Go to the hell!"

The Feeble Guy shouted suddenly.

With that shout, The Feeble Guy's unoccupied left hand, with the momentum to destroy heaven and earth, punched Andy suddenly.

His right palm was against Andy's fist. The power released from The Feeble Guy's palm was very cold.

But his left fist unleashed a fiery force, which was like a burning flame, emitting a hot air and masculine energy.

This move is The Feeble Guy's Yanggang Palm, which supplements the Yinsha Palm. Each of them is enough to dominate the world and sweep all before one. Generally speaking, those who master Yinsha Palm can't master Yanggang Palm and vice versa.

But The Feeble Guy is good at them both and can even combine the two perfectly.

When Yinsha Palm and Yanggang Palm combine, the power is more than double. And there are earth-shaking changes of them.

There was a stream of cold power released from The Feeble Guy's right hand, while his left fist attacked Andy with the hot air and masculine energy.

After seeing that, Andy's face changed suddenly. He punched his unoccupied right fist with the fastest speed.

Bang!

Andy's right fist banged the Yanggang Palm of The Feeble Guy. Suddenly, a great power burst out and the air around seemed to be burning.

Those stood at a distance seemed to feel the sting of burning skin. But no one cared about the pain. All their energy was on the fight.

The next moment, Andy's body suddenly flew out and finally hit the ground, like a broken kite.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 373 Endless power**

Andy Wu was knocked down.

The Feeble Guy turned the tables and won his first victory against Andy.

The Four Great Kings and one thousand people troop instantly lifted their spirits. Their dim eyes suddenly burst out a bright light and they were relieved. At that moment, they were like being reborn, completely



changing their mentality and spiritual outlook. The Feeble Guy is worthy of being the supreme ruler. His strength is unmatched, and his absolute strength gives everyone the greatest confidence and the best support.

The people of Wu family and the people of Xia family, on the other hand, suffered a big blow, as if they fall from heaven to hell. How they were panic now was just as much as how they were excited before. As the saying goes, the greater the hope, the greater the disappointment. Andy created many miracles today. Andy almost shattered The Feeble Guy to pieces, which gave them great hope. They all believed that Andy had a good chance of defeating The Feeble Guy and winning the final victory. But Andy was beaten back by the swoop of The Feeble Guy first and then was knocked down by The Feeble Guy, which immediately extinguished their hopes. They sank back into fear and uncertainty.

Jenny Xia was hidden behind the artificial hill and she was very worried. She wasn't just worried about the outcome of the showdown, but the safety of Andy. Andy occupied the most important position in her heart. If something bad happened to Andy, she would be very sad. She was afraid that Andy would meet with a mishap, so she kept praying that Andy could stand up again and make another miracle.

But The Feeble Guy didn't want to give Andy a chance to stand up. As soon as Andy fell to the ground, The Feeble Guy rushed to Andy again.

When The Feeble Guy was rushing, his strength was on the rise and his bloodlust was also rapidly intensifying. His red eyes grew redder and he seemed more mad.

He was crazy and vowed to kill Andy.

They people of Xia and Wu family were anxious. After they saw The Feeble Guy murderously pursue Andy, who was lying on the ground,

they were more frightened and worried. At that moment, they dared not to breathe. They just watched with bated breath.

In the blink of an eye, The Feeble Guy was in front of Andy. The Feeble Guy's violent rage and bloodthirsty enveloped Andy.

Lying on the ground, Andy suddenly put on a stern face. Without a moment's hesitation, he struck the ground with his palm, and in a moment, he was lying on his back and soaring into the air. When Andy was in mid-air, he kicked his legs violently at The Feeble Guy. The dense kicks of Andy interwove into an iron net, which completely enveloped The Feeble Guy.

The physical strength of Andy was strong to the limit and his legs were as hard as iron. The wind brought by his legs was like the strongest typhoon, which can lift all things. Such power was terrible.

However, The Feeble Guy was not fearful nor panic. When Andy's iron legs kicked one after another, he retreated first to avoid the sharp momentum, then he punched out violently. As soon as he punched, the murderous momentum contained in it burst out suddenly, which was appalling. His fist was like a huge axe, chopping at Andy's impenetrable iron legs.

Bang!

The Feeble Guy's fist and Andy's legs banged together and gave out a loud noise.

The two forces collided violently. The power of Andy's legs was supreme and invincible, which attacked The Feeble Guy. However, the strength of The Feeble Guy's fist firmly withstood the power of Andy.

Andy's look changed suddenly. There was a flash of shock in his eyes. But in a twinkling, Andy's eyes became stern. All his muscles were stretching and a greater force burst out from his body. He continued to kick at The Feeble Guy.

Andy's legs were too fast. There was a crackling sound in the air as his two iron legs kicked out. You can imagine how terrible his legs are.

After seeing that, there was a murderous look in The Feeble Guy's eyes. He punched his two fists at the same time to attack Andy's legs.

There was an amazing force came out of The Feeble Guy's fists, which attacked Andy's legs violently.

Bang!

Andy's legs were routed in an instant. The power of The Feeble Guy's fists was overwhelming and broke Andy's attack completely. Andy, lying on his back in mid-air, turned over and landed immediately. When he landed, he staggered several steps before he could regain his balance.

Although Andy's body stood there firm, his heart was in a shock. He felt that The Feeble Guy's power and momentum was more powerful since he had fallen into a state of madness. The Feeble Guy was more powerful when his opponent was powerful. The stronger the power of Andy was, the stronger The Feeble Guy attacked. The Feeble Guy seemed to have a constant flow of power.

Andy put on a sullen face.

Without giving Andy any time to take a breath, The Feeble Guy punched his fists and attacked Andy continuously.

Whir! Whir! Whir!

The Feeble Guy punched Andy one after another and the power of The Feeble Guy was increasing. The power of his punches was like to be pressed by Mount Tai.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 374 What's Andy's fate?**

Andy Wu instantly felt an inescapable sense of oppression, as if he was utterly enveloped in it. Now, he couldn't breathe. He didn't dare to slacken off. At once, he clenched his right fist and struck out abruptly.

This attack was powerful and swift, like flying meteor. Since he had been blocked by The Feeble Guy's power, Andy needed to find a way to get away from him.

However, his series of punches didn't work. The Feeble Guy wasn't affected at all.

Andy had no choice but to keep fight. Like The Feeble Guy, Andy's power got greater in this battle. However, no matter how hard Andy tried, he still couldn't conquer The Feeble Guy's attack.

It's had for Andy to turn the table. The Feeble Guy was too strong to defeat. The harder Andy tried, the more pressure he felt. Now he was like a fish in the net, having no way to go.

Sweat seeped out of Andy's forehead. He frowned subconsciously, for he was now struggling.

Seeing this, Jenny Xia worried a lot, also feeling uncomfortable. She was also worried when Andy fell to the ground, but his standing up gave Jenny some hope. This hope, however, seemed to fade away. Everyone could feel that Andy was having a tough battle. Though Jenny worried a lot, she could help nothing, for she was just a woman.

Wu family and Xia family were all sad and anxious. They really worried about him. The Feeble Guy was too strong for Andy. They felt that Andy might be defeated this time.

Even Tian Wu also worried about him. For him, Andy's life was not important, but his life decided the whole family's life, so of course, Tian wished Andy could resist and fight back. But the situation now was really not optimistic, and Tian couldn't see any hope.

"Is Wu family really going to be over?" Tian frowned, saying to himself.

With time going by, it was more obvious that Andy was going to lose. There was more sweat on his face. He was exhausted.

However, on the contrary, The Feeble Guy was getting stronger and fiercer.

Suddenly, his eyes turned cold as he saw Andy ran out of his strength. He concentrated all his power to his fist, forming layers of shadows. The right palm was attacking at Andy, in a fast speed.

This palm condensed all his strength and power. The killing sense contained in it was like an erupting volcano, engulfing Andy.

Seeing this, Andy immediately concentrated all his strength on his right hand to resist The Feeble Guy's attack.

Bang!

The fist and palm collided, erupting into an incomparable shocking sound. Their strength caused aftershocks that swept around.

The moment of the collision, Andy spat out a mouthful of blood. He suddenly flew away and smashed to the ground with a loud thud, as if he was hit by a huge stone.

This time, Andy was badly injured, as if his five organs seemed to have been shattered and his strength seemed to be taken away. He was lying on the ground, dying.

“Go to hell!”

The Feeble Guy gave a loud shout, and followed up a victory with hot pursuit. Kicking at the ground, he rose into the sky like a rocket.

Half in the sky, he was upside-down, aiming at Andy. He extended his hands above his head, with his Genuine Energy, rushed towards Andy.

The Feeble Guy seemed like a sky, pressing on Andy, who was lying on the ground.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 375 All was quiet**

After The Feeble Guy made such a move, the atmosphere became depressing. The onlookers all felt suffocated and there was oppression in their chests. Everyone seemed to suffer cardiac arrest. They were extremely nervous at that moment.

With murderous look, the palms of The Feeble Guy punched down without hindrance. The Genuine Energy of his palms smashed the place where Andy was lying.

At once the whole farm seemed to tremble. The dust and rubble flew all over the sky. The branches shook and the leaves fell.

The hearts of all those present trembled violently. There seemed to be a roaring sound in everyone's ears and a momentary daze in everyone's heads. Everyone stared in amazement at the flying dust.

Jenny Xia felt her soul has been shattered. Her eyes were blurred. She didn't know whether her eyes were blurred by the dust or tear. She couldn't accept this fact, but she knew clearly that Andy was bound to be smashed and there's no possibility of living after being attacked by The Feeble Guy. The thought that Andy would leave this world completely tore her heart. She just got to know the complete Andy, just knew that Andy is such an excellent and perfect person, just had the deep feelings for Andy. But she hadn't shown her feelings to Andy. She had too much to say to Andy. She couldn't accept that Andy was about to leave her forever.

The people of Xia family and Wu family all fell into a dead silence. It seemed that they all lost their souls. Their hearts were like dead ashes. Their last hope was extinguished with the great crash. It was as if the whole world was dark and their hearts were in an abyss.

Tian Wu's face clouded. Andy was so badly injured that he could not escape the fatal blow. The death of Andy indicated that Wu family has come to an end. After several ups and downs, the Wu family was doomed in the end. Tian couldn't accept the outcome, but he was unable to change it. He was hopeless.

All was silent.

Time flew quietly.

Not knowing how much the time went by, the dust dissipated and sank. There was a big hole in the ground where Andy lay before. But Andy wasn't in the hole.

All the people looked around to see where Andy was. They found that Andy was standing beside a tree not far from the hole. His face was pale and his body was swaying slightly in the wind. It seemed that he was unsteady on his feet. Obviously, he was badly injured, but he didn't die.

At that urgent moment, Andy tapped his potential to use Shape Shifting and he escaped the fatal palms of The Feeble Guy.

When Jenny saw that Andy was still alive, her tearful eyes flashed with surprise. Her heart was full of excitement. She had no time to think about what would happen next. She felt extremely lucky that Andy didn't die.

The people of Wu family and Xia family were relieved. Although Andy seemed to have no strength to fight anymore, he didn't be knocked down completely. The battle was not over. They still had a chance.

After seeing Andy didn't die, The Feeble Guy frowned. He stared at Andy for a moment with his red eyes. Then he rushed toward Andy.

The Feeble Guy was very fast and furious. In a flash, he was in front of Andy. As Andy was badly injured, The Feeble Guy didn't take any fancy moves. He punched Andy directly in the body.



The simple punch was full of strong murderous look and wave-like Genuine Energy. Apparently, The Feeble Guy wanted to kill Andy by one move.

Andy's face was very pale. The corners of his mouth were still stained with blood. Andy was in a bad condition. In the face of the fierce attack of The Feeble Guy, Andy exerted all his strength and used Shape Shifting again to move to another place.

The Feeble Guy's fist missed.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 376 Antediluvian Power**

The Feeble Guy's anger burned in his eyes. His berserk aura was also even greater. He didn't stop and immediately aimed at Andy again, launching another attack towards him.

Just like the previous time, Andy dodged him again in an instant. As soon as The Feeble Guy hit him, he dodged. The two of them just kept chasing each other like this.

The people at the scene kept staring at their battle. Judging from the current situation, Andy was clearly at a disadvantage, but the fact that he was able to dodge The Feeble Guy's strong attacks over and over again showed that his potential was still enormous. He still had this ability to evade despite being so badly injured, which showed that he had great physical qualities and internal strength. Just how long could his physical strength last? How long can he hide like this?

The Feeble Guy really was tireless when he was in a berserk state. He was like a running machine, attacking Andy continuously, and even his attacks became more and more fierce.

And Andy gradually became more and more exhausted. It was becoming difficult for him to use his Shape Shifting. The distance he could dodge and shift became shorter and shorter, but despite this, as long as he still had the strength, he still didn't give up. He kept at it, and every time he concentrated his full attention on The Feeble Guy. When The Feeble Guy attacked him, he always caught the right moment and dodged in time. Even if he couldn't dodge far enough, he could still keep himself safe.

This pattern of fighting continued for a long time. Whether it was they two or the other people, they all felt tired. Everyone wanted to see an ending quickly.

The Four Great Kings and the thousands of fighters certainly wanted to see Andy get knocked down quickly. But when Andy couldn't hold on anymore, yet he managed to dodge every time, which drove them crazy. They wanted to catch Andy right away and make it harder for him to escape. However, The Feeble Guy and Andy's duel wasn't something others could interfere with. Even if as strong as the Four Great Kings, they couldn't get close to these two. Their strength was completely off the same level as these two.

The Xia Family and Wu Family were both anxious and worried. They were not only worried that Andy wouldn't be able to hold on, but also that Andy would run out of energy and that he would be defeated. They all knew that it wasn't a good option for Andy to keep hiding all the time, so they desperately hoped that this situation would end soon. But they were also afraid that it was more likely that The Feeble Guy would defeat Andy in the end rather than Andy defeat The Feeble Guy. Anyway, they were going crazy now.

Jenny was not only worried about Andy, but her heart ached. Seeing Andy holding on in a frail state, she couldn't help but feel heartbroken. She knew Andy was under too much pressure; he was carrying the fate of the entire Wu Family and Xia Family alone. Even though he was badly hurt, he was still holding on and didn't give up. Everything Andy did made Jenny love him even more, but also made her heart ache even more.

Since The Feeble Guy never hit Andy, he was losing patience. He suddenly stopped attacking him. His eyes blazed with fury. He said to Andy coldly, "Didn't you say you were going to beat me? Why don't you even dare to fight back against me now?"

The Feeble Guy had very little patience. He just wanted to kill Andy as soon as possible.

Finally, Andy was able to catch his breath. He took a moment to rest, and then looked at The Feeble Guy and said quietly, "You haven't beaten me yet, have you?"

Andy was extremely tired at this point, but he was full of confidence.

When The Feeble Guy heard his words, he stared at Andy and said, "Since you've become so weak, can you still turn things around? Today, you will die anyway, and your Wu Family will also disappear from the world forever."

Hearing these words, Andy's face changed slightly. There was a majestic sternness in his eyes as he said, "It's time to show my true power."

Then Andy closed his eyes abruptly. He spread his arms wide, his head raised high, and it was as if he opened himself up completely, allowing himself to absorb the essence of heaven and earth.

This moment Andy was very different from before. He ignored the pain, threw away all distractions, and immersed himself in a state of forgetfulness.

After a short while, Andy's body actually released a special power from the inside. This power was completely different from inner energy, but it was no weaker than it.

It was a power that was strong enough to shake the heavens and earth, a power that was able to devour all things. The more he absorbed the essence of the earth and the heavens, the stronger that power he unleashed.

Gradually the atmosphere of the manor became extremely condensed. The entire scene seemed to be covered in a thick layer of dark clouds, which was overwhelming. Everyone held their breath and stared at Andy.

Suddenly, Tian Wu's face changed. He stared at Andy and shouted, "It's Antediluvian Power. He has Antediluvian Power."

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 377 Extremely shocking power**

Antediluvian power is kind of ultimate power that is equivalent to the supreme divine power. Its force is unimaginable.

The scream of Tian Wu immediately caused an uproar and great mood swing of people on the scene.

Especially, the Wu Family members were shocked the most as they knew what was antediluvian power and it was recorded in the book of the

history of the Wu Family that there was one member who had the antediluvian power and he is Lai Wu, son of Qiankun Wu.

Lai Wu is the only one who has the antediluvian power and the most legendary one in the Wu Family. Antediluvian power is just carried forward by him and become famous in the world. It is absolutely a kind of scary power.

All the time, it is said in the Wu Family that who owns the antediluvian power owns the world.

In other words, once you have the antediluvian power, you will be the most powerful man.

Lai Wu was the most powerful man in the world in those years.

Now, there is another man who has the antediluvian power in the Wu Family, Andy Wu. It is breaking that Andy Wu has got the antediluvian power after Lai Wu. The Wu Family members are extremely shocked and excited with surging emotions.

The four kings also know about the antediluvian power. They are all clear that it is a kind of horrible power which comes from the owner itself and won't be used up like inner energy or genuine energy but inexhaustible. Besides, it is extremely barbarous, rude, invincible and true divine power. Now, Andy Wu should have it. That surely make the four kings shocked.

The Feeble Guy had felt the mysterious power from Andy Wu more deeply and his expression became extremely solemn. He stared at Andy Wu and said in a low voice: "How could you get the antediluvian power?"

Hearing that, Andy Wu withdrew his stretched hands and opened his eyes slowly. He looked at The Feeble Guy and said coldly: "Perhaps, this is fate."

Those few words were meaningful. At that moment, it seemed that Andy Wu had changed into another person who stood aloof from this mortal life, with cleansed soul, bright eyes without any impurity and ringing voice which seemed to be able to cleanse heart. He had got the most barbarous antediluvian power but his expression was so calm that he looked like a master beyond the noisy world with advanced ethos thoroughly.

With befuddled eye expression, The Feeble Guy looked at Andy Wu mercilessly and said coldly: "Stop being deliberately mystifying here, so what even if you have got the antediluvian power. I am going to see if its really that the antediluvian power is invincible as it is said."

The Feeble Guy knew about the antediluvian power but didn't experience it. As a master at the peak, he was surely not afraid of any so called horrible force because he had absolute confidence in himself forever. The more wicked the antediluvian power was said to be, the more he wanted to challenge it. What he wanted was to overwhelm all forces and be the most powerful man and unshakeable.

After saying that, his eyes suddenly turned fiercely cold. He slowly stretched his hands with palms up and started to concentrate his power. The power concentration was invisible but caused great impact on the surroundings, with the gravel around rolling, fallen leaves flying up, dust filling the whole sky and branches flickering endlessly. Everything was changing and the force of everything seemed to be concentrated on The Feeble Guy himself. Gradually, the momentum around him became shaking. All his clothes were waving with the wind and his eyes became more and more red. What in his eyes was all the eager to kill.

He stared at Andy Wu coldly with murderous look. After a while, he moved his palms to slash toward Andy Wu by taking them as the blades. He didn't slash just for once but slashed crazily, continuously, quickly and violently toward Andy Wu. He slashed by palm with strong genuine energy as he did by the trenchant blade. It looked like that Andy Wu was attacked violently by numerous trenchant blade with powerful genuine energy.

"This is Blades Palm created by the Suzerain himself!" Hades King exclaimed with his look changing suddenly after seeing The Feeble Guy do that.

Hearing that, Warrior King also couldn't help saying in amazement: "Yes, it is decades ago last time I saw Suzerain fight with the Blazes Palm and I never thought that T can see the invincible Blades Palm again today."

" Since Suzerain has played Blades Palm, Andy Wu cannot escape anyway even he has antediluvian power." Warrior King also echoed in agreement. He was confident in The Feeble Guy's Blades Palm and still believed that Andy Wu couldn't withstand The Feeble Guy's Blades Palm though his antediluvian power could break the heaven and ground.

Blades Palm is a set of palm positions The Feeble Guy creates by himself through decades of practice with great concentration. It is the perfect combination between The Feeble Guy's speed, attack, strength and his genuine energy and more a highly lethal killing skill. The Feeble Guy now fights with Blades Palm just for utterly destroying Andy Wu.

Of course Andy Wu didn't await his doom but started to save up strength almost as The Feeble Guy just moved his palms. He released all the antediluvian power inside him and suddenly the raging energy wave was given off from Andy Wu's body.

When The Feeble Guy attacked continuously with Blades Palm, Andy Wu started to hit back. He stretched out his palms forward and lightly swept in the air. Though he moved slowly as the elder practicing Tai Ji, he left many shadows in the void after sweeping with palms. Suddenly, following Andy Wu's unhurried movement, it seemed that there were thousands of shadows flashing by toward The Feeble Guy's Blades Palm.

Bang-bang-bang!

The sound of the energy wave hitting on each other rose in the void. The shadows left after Andy Wu swept with palms with infinite antediluvian power defused all the palm force like numerous blades coming with the violent attack of The Feeble Guy and the sharp genuine energy in the blades also disappeared in the shadows made by Andy Wu's palm sweeping.

The Feeble Guy's Blades Palm didn't hurt Andy Wu at all actually.

The scene shocked everyone there. It was extremely astonishing for them.

The four kings totally got no idea of what happened. They were clear about how powerful The Feeble Guy's Blades Palm was and believed firmly that Andy Wu would come to a bad end, but who knew that Andy Wu could easily defused The Feeble Guy's invincible Blades Palm. How could they believe that!

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 378 Utter Destruction**

When the Feeble Guy looked at him, his eyes suddenly became sharp, and his murderous look was fierce. Without thinking, he immediately



rushed out and ran to Andy Wu. Then he quickly turned around Andy and showed his Blades Palm while spinning around.

This time, the feeble guy's offensive move was obviously intensified and accelerated, and the blades he hewed out was stronger. Every time the inner energy accompanied the sweeping blades became more and more powerful as well. Moreover, his murderous spirit was violently strengthened, and every palm was slashed like a sharp sword, which killed the ghosts' shadows in the hands of Andy. Blades palm was fatal.

The onlookers once again felt a deep sense of oppression. The strengthening of the offensive by the sick men directly made the surrounding air extremely heavy, and the depressing atmosphere enveloped the whole audience. Everyone felt difficulty in breathing, and even their eyes were hard to open, but everyone tried to hold their big eyes and kept a close eye on the fighting scene.

This time, the feeble guy launched intensive attacks on Andy from all directions. However, Andy, still in no hurry, used his amazing Antediluvian Power with a slow pace. However, this time, the force of his ghosts' shadows increased, and the ghosts' shadows were woven into a bigger net. No matter which side the feeble guy's attack came from, it would be resisted by the net.

This was Antediluvian Power, invisible but ubiquitous. The whole nature, the whole world and even the whole void were its power source as well as its weapon.

The feeble guy's Blades Palm of was really powerful, but Antediluvian Power was its nemesis. No matter how strong his Blades Palm was, it would quickly dissipate when it encounters Antediluvian Power.

No matter how fast, fierce or sharp the feeble guy's palm was, he could never break Antediluvian Power of Andy. The feeble guy attacked in all directions and Andy defended with no omission. In short, the feeble guy can't hurt Andy.

This reality made the feeble guy's mentality gradually unstable. He was unconquerable all his life and dominated the world. It was easy for him to take anyone's life. However, Andy was completely out of his control. He even used Blades Palm, but he still couldn't beat Andy. This was a great blow to the feeble guy. He promised that he would be able to suppress the Antediluvian Power of Andy, but in the end, the reality gave him a heavy punch. No matter how hard he tried to hew out his blades, his strength seemed to hit the void, which had no effect on Andy at all.

It was more than unbelievable for him, he just did not reconciled.

However, at this moment, Andy suddenly stopped his moves. At the same time, he gently spit out a turbid breath and fluttered to the feeble guy: "It's time to end all this."

Immediately, Andy moved like a bullet out of the chamber, and made an attack to the feeble guy.

The feeble guy stopped his rotary offensive in a hurry, and then his body stumbled backwards for several steps away. He quickly turned his thousands of blades into one, and unified every force into one current. Then, he melted this cohesive force into his right palm, aiming at Andy and crashing out.

Andy sprinted to pinch his fist, and hit the feeble guy's palm with one punch.

Bang!

Punch and palm hit each other. The force of uniting the blades of the feeble guy and the Antediluvian Power of Andy slammed into each other, with a huge effect coming out.

At the same moment, the feeble guy's face suddenly changed. His body sounded like being squashed. His whole bones were all broken in an instant, and even his internal organs seemed to be completely shattered.

Poof!

The next moment, the feeble guy suddenly opened his mouth, and a big gulp of blood was spewed out with the broken pieces of visceral blasting in the blood.

Immediately, the feeble guy leaned back directly and crashed to the ground.

He was utterly ruined.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 379 You lost**

The Feeble Guy was defeated, completely defeated.

His organs and bones had been severely injured. He could no longer exert a single bit of his strength and inner energy. His body was completely limp. Now he had become a complete loser.

This unprecedented duel had finally come to an end.

Andy stood upright beside The Feeble Guy, looking down on him in a condescending manner and uttered faintly, "You lose."

The ending was that Andy won and The Feeble Guy lost.

This also indicated that a major crisis in the Wu Family had been averted.

All of the Wu family was overjoyed. This time, they were truly relieved and got more excited. When The Feeble Guy was told that he had been defeated, he did not react and he acquiesced to the ending. He couldn't get up anymore; he had really lost. The Wu Family was really saved. Their eyes were filled with tears. They looked at Andy with reverence. At this moment, Andy had become the most powerful savior in their eyes.

The Xia family was excited too. Apparently, the Wu Family was their haven. If the Wu Family could escape the crisis, the Xia Family would survive. If the Wu Family was destroyed, they would not have a happy ending, too.

Andy's rescue of the Wu Family was tantamount to the rescue of all Xia Family's members. The Xia Family was really thrilled now. Their nerves were finally relaxed; they felt an unprecedented relief and relaxation. It was as if Andy was shining in their eyes, too. The fool they had once mocked was now their god.

Jenny was happier than anyone. Her heart trembled with excitement. The man she loved had divine power and even more top-notch courage.

At this moment Andy truly became the perfect man in Jenny's heart. He was even more perfect than the hero she had imagined. She witnessed Andy display his greatest Antediluvian Power and defeat The Feeble Guy. Finally, Andy reversed his defeat. He was under the pressure of the survival of the Wu Family and Xia Family, but he was still able to persevere and turn around losing situations calmly. He had not only saved his own life, but also he even saved the Wu Family and Xia Family.

Tian Wu was happy that The Feeble Guy was completely defeated and the Wu Family was saved.

However, his excitement was mixed with reluctance. He had wanted to surpass Andy since he was a child. He had always yearned for power and status, for the Blood Dragon Sword and for supreme martial arts. But he had never dreamed of Antediluvian Power, a legend that existed in the Wu Family's history, a power unique to the legendary Lai Wu. But Andy possessed such power. Now, Andy had not only become the Wu Family's great savior, but also the first person to possess absolute power. The Antediluvian Power would help Andy reach the top. Tian's position as the Wu Family's head would be nothing. How could Tian Wu accept this?

On the other hand, the Four Great Kings and the others were in endless gloom as well as deep disbelief. The Feeble Guy was a very powerful man, the ruler of the world. How could he lose? How could he have lost so completely?

The Four Great kings and the thousands of their man couldn't accept that.

But it was true that The Feeble Guy could no longer stand up. He couldn't move his body, even his breath was faint. He lifted his eyelids slightly, looked at Andy, and said weakly, "Why am I defeated by you? Why?"

The Feeble Guy's body was badly wounded. But his heart had suffered an even greater blow. He had fought all his life to finally be on top, and he had everyone look up to him. He was considered the strongest man. He never thought anyone could surpass him, and he always looked down on any magical martial arts or horrific power. But Andy had shattered what he'd known all the time. First Andy had shocked him with his super

physical strength, and finally with his Antediluvian Power. Although The Feeble Guy was strong, he was still defeated by the Antediluvian Power.

This fact irritated The Feeble Guy's nerves deeply and it nearly drove him mad. His devastated heart was shaking, and he couldn't tolerate his defeat.

Andy looked at The Feeble Guy indifferently and said coldly, "Now it's time for you to pay for what you've done

Andy's words showed that he would kill The Feeble Guy now.

The Feeble Guy heard it, but there was no reaction. He was still in his near madness.

Andy focused his attention and was ready to kill The Feeble Guy.

"You stop or I'll kill Jenny," at this critical moment, suddenly, a sharp voice rang out violently.

Andy immediately turned his head upon hearing it and followed the voice.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 380 The Death of Hades King**

On hearing what he said, Andy Wu immediately turned and looked inside.

What he saw was Jenny was controlled by Hades King. His hand was desperately pinching Jenny's neck, and his face wore a ferociously murderous look.

And Jenny was pinched the throat and almost lost her consciousness. Her face flushed with expansion, and her eyes, looking at Andy, were sad and vacant, tinged with fear and loss.

Guilan Huang was scared and failed to control her voice. She was still immersed in the joy of Andy's victory. All of a sudden, Hades King suddenly appeared here like a ghost, and caught Jenny without alarm, which transfixed Guilan utterly.

The Xia's family members were all shocked for such a bizarre scene. They had no idea to make reactions.

The Wu's family members just looked at Andy, and saw if Andy would spare the feeble guy for the sake of Jenny.

Andy slowly withdrew his hand. He looked at Hades King and kept in silence. No one knew what he was thinking, but his whole body was covered with a terrifying atmosphere.

Hades King knew that the biggest weakness of Andy was Jenny. He controlled Jenny, which meant he controlled the lifeline of Andy. Therefore, he was very confident. He looked at Andy deeply and said coldly: "Let our patriarch go, and I will keep Jenny alive, otherwise, I ..."

Boom!

When Hades King hadn't finished his words, Andy suddenly moved like a thunderbolt and threw a coin towards Hades King.

The coin, wrapping Andy's Antediluvian Power, broke through everything in an instant and penetrated the center of Hades King's forehead.

Hades King had no time to make any response, and his life ended here.

His face even fixed in an expression of confidence, while his body fall down backwards.

Hades King was dead.

A legend was killed by Andy in such an easy way.

Everyone was shocked.

Too fast, everything seemed only in the blink of an eye. Everyone was dumbfounded for the unexpected death of Hades King.

And Jenny seemed to have lost her soul at this moment. She was not only shocked, but even had an inexplicable fear. Andy was decisive and merciless. He killed Hades King in a neat way. When Hades King died, Jenny would be safe. Generally, Jenny should feel at ease at this time. However, a strange feeling filled her heart. She felt that Andy seemed to be getting farther and farther away from her. Jenny was afraid of this kind of feeling, and she is also a little afraid of such ruthless Andy.

After Andy killed Hades King, he turned his eyes back to the feeble guy.

After the interlude of Hades King's death, the feeble guy also recovered from his sentiments. The death of Hades King also gave him a slight stimulus. Now he caught Andy's eyes again, and he felt a creepy feeling in his heart. He looked at Andy with trembling lips, and he wanted to talk but couldn't make a sound.

Without nonsense, Andy wore a ferocious look and deliver a palm against the feeble guy's body. The Antediluvian Power released from the palm instantly hit the feeble guy and made a dull noise.



However, it was amazing that the feeble guy seemed to have not been attacked. He kept his original state even without wrinkling his brows.

The whole audience was shocked and puzzled. Andy's heavy blow not only didn't kill the feeble guy, but even did no harm to him. What happened?

In doing so, Andy slightly changed his expression. Without hesitation, he gave out a palm once again toward the feeble guy on the ground.

Boom!

It was another muffled sound, but the body of the feeble guy remained complete.

Everyone was shocked beyond their expectation.

Andy was frowning slightly. He seemed to feel something. Immediately, he stopped his hand and said, "Come out!"

The two words puzzled the whole audience. Everyone was looking around bewilderedly.

At this moment, a man was falling downward slowly from the sky.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 381 A fairy descended**

Suddenly, all the people looked at the person who was falling down slowly from the air.

This was a female. She had long black hair and beautiful eyes. Her face, however, was covered by a silk veil, only showing her brilliant eyes. She wore a fairy skirt with complicated lace embroidery. When she fell down, the outermost layer of the skirt swung gently, the innermost was obedient, and the middle ones scattered slowly, giving people a feeling of fairy descent.

She had a really distinguished temperament, as if not stained with the mundane roughness. But she seemed to carry a certain kind of imposing manner that oppressed the whole audience. All she needed to do was falling down like a feather, where the whole world was enveloped by a depressing atmosphere. People just felt that the weight of Mount Tai, a very famous mountain in China, was bearing down on them, and their breathing was difficult with oppressed chest.

In the whole audience's gaze, the masked woman fell to the ground, and she landed beside the feeble guy, facing Andy directly.

Andy's eyes were fixed on the masked woman, and he changed his complexion slightly. This woman gave him a familiar feeling, but because of the veil, Andy couldn't remember where he had seen her, but this sense of familiarity lingered in his mind.

The masked woman glanced at the feeble guy on the ground, then looked at Andy, and said slightly: "May you forgive and forget. "

Her voice was clean and mellifluous, like a teenage girl, but her tone was tactful and experienced, like a weather-beaten person.

Andy looked at the masked woman and said sharply, "If I I pardon him. Will he pardon the Wu family? If the winner is him, will he show mercy to the Wu family?"

The feeble guy was determined to eradicate the Wu family. How could Andy leave such a person alive in the world?

The masked woman glanced around the Wu's manor, and then whispered, "But none of your family members died from him."

The masked woman's intention was obvious. Since the feeble guy didn't do any substantial harm to the Wu family, it was unnecessary for Andy to kill the feeble guy.

When Andy heard this, his eyes turned cold. He looked at the masked woman coldly and said bitterly, "If I am not here today, do you think there will still be the Wu family in this world? If you come to save him, just say it directly without such nonsense. "

Andy said in a relentless tone. Though the woman may have strong power, he didn't care much.

When hearing his words, she replied coldly: "I came to save him, but I should remind you that if you really kill him today, that's the real end of your family."

Andy's eyes were frozen and he asked solemnly, "What do you mean?"

The masked woman wore a cold face and answered, "You are a wise man. You should know what I mean."

The audience was puzzled by the masked woman's words, but everyone knew the threat in her words clearly. If Andy killed the feeble guy, the Wu family would be beyond redemption. They had no idea why the masked women can be so assertive. But who can completely ignore her threat?

After listening to her words, Andy fell into meditation. His wore a serious look with sober eyes. He thought deeply for a long time and finally said to the masked woman, "If I let him live, will you let the Wu family live?"

As soon as his voice had dropped, and there was no time for the woman to answer, the feeble guy lying on the ground said categorically: "Impossible."

Previously, the feeble guy seemed dying. But now, he was just like gaining a rebirth, looking absolutely radiant. He even restored his arrogant attitude, and made no concessions to destroy the Wu family.

When hearing such a decisive answer from the feeble guy, Andy looked colder for an instant. He looked at the masked woman and said with indifference, "You can see that even if I let him go, the Wu family will be disturbed by him. In this case, why should I let him go?"

The woman fixed on the feeble guy on the ground and her eyes burst out a trace of discontent. Then, she looked at Andy again and said solemnly, "He has been hurt severely. Do you think he can put any threat to the Wu family?" As long as you let him go, I will take care of all the things you are worried about. "

Her tone was serious and firm, with undoubtedness.

Andy listened and then changed into a thoughtful countenance. He looked at the masked woman silently.

After a moment of silence, Andy finally made a reluctant concession, and roared fiercely: "I can let him live, but I hope you can also keep your word."

In the end, Andy chose to back down. Just because he knew that the feeble guy had a strong background.

On hearing Andy's answer, the masked woman was not surprised. She said directly: "OK."

This storm finally was ended peacefully.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 382 Qingdi Wu disappeared**

The masked woman left. The Feeble Guy and the corpse of Hades King were carried away. The Three Great Kings and the thousand-people team evacuated the Wu Family's estate.

The depressive atmosphere in the estate completely dissipated, so atmosphere of the whole site became relaxing. The Wu family and the Xia family were completely liberated.

After the upheaval, everything finally calmed down.

Tian Wu slowly walked up to Andy Wu and said to him, "Why do you let them go? It's letting the tiger return to mountain. They will definitely come back."

Tian Wu acted decisively and ruthlessly. According to his personality, he would certainly exterminate the root of the problem to avoid any calamity. However, Andy Wu freed The Feeble Guy because of masked woman's threat, making Tian Wu uncomfortable.

Andy Wu looked at Tian Wu and said: "Then you go out and kill them all."

Tian Wu's face suddenly changed when he heard this. He gasped with anger and said:"You..."

Tian Wu was raging. Andy Wu's words obviously contain satire and irony toward him for his insufficient power. Tian Wu was hurt a lot of here today. Because of his insufficient power, he saw Andy Wu promised to free those persons without saying anything. He only had the name of the master of Wu family, but he could not make any decision in any event. Because Andy Wu, who saved the Wu family, was the master today. It was Andy Wu who had the supreme Antediluvian Power, and then Tian Wu had the absolute power.

Tian Wu was very upset. He wanted to swear at Andy Wu, but as soon as he uttered a word, he choked it off. Because in front of Andy Wu, he had no capital to shout. No matter how unwilling he was, he could only restrain. He asked Andy Wu in a low voice: "Why do you have Antediluvian Power? Is it because you enter the forbidden area of Wu family?"

Tian Wu clearly remembered that Andy Wu would never have Antediluvian Power before he entered the forbidden area of the Wu family. Otherwise, he would not be defeated by Tian Wu. Even when Tian Wu killed him, he could not resist. And it seemed that Andy Wu lost the memory about forbidden area after he came out. He also lost kung fu. Now, he restored kung fu and memory about forbidden area. After that, Andy had Antediluvian Power. So Tian was firmly convinced that it must be relevant to his entering to the forbidden area of Wu family.

As for Tian Wu's doubts, Andy Wu bluntly said: "No comment."

After that, Andy Wu walked straight to Qingdi Wu's room.

In today's war, Andy Wu was the most shining protagonist and the saviour of all people. However, he was calm from the beginning to the end, as if all achievements and fame were just floating clouds for him.

His immediate concern was Qingdi Wu's illness, and he wanted to cure Qingdi.

Entering the room, Andy Wu suddenly found that Qingdi Wu wasn't here.

Qingdi Wu disappeared.

There was a small note on bed.

Andy Wu approached, and took the note for reading. Immediately, his eyes turned red and a strong murderous look erupted.

'Why do you force me!

Andy Wu tore up the note and roared.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 383 The most powerful family**

This roar was so loud that it could deafen people. It spread almost all over the manor.

This was the first time Andy had exploded with such tremendous anger today. He was formidable now. His murderous aura almost exploded the entire room.

The Wu Family's and Xia family's people who were preparing to leave were frozen when they heard Andy's roar suddenly. Everyone was shocked. They all looked at each other, puzzled.

Tian Wu quickly ran to Qingdi Wu's room.

Upon rushing to the room, Tian saw the angry Andy and then he saw his father's empty bed. Immediately Tian's look changed. He stared at Andy and asked in a stern voice, "What's going on? Why did father disappear?"

Andy's faces were still red due to his anger, and his rage had not subsided. Hearing Tian's question, he only returned in a deep voice, "He was captured by the Tang Family."

"Tang Family? Who are they?" Tian was puzzled and asked

Tian had always considered the Wu Family to be the number one family in the country, and all other families were below the Wu Family. As for the Tang Family, Tian had never heard of it. How could such an unknown family dare to offend the Wu Family and come to the Wu Family to capture his father?

Tian was simply confused.

"The Feeble Man is a member of the Tang Family." Andy looked at him and said coldly.

Hearing Andy's words, Tian suddenly understood. He vaguely remembered that his father seemed to address The Feeble Man as Master Tang. Andy released The Feeble Man, but the Tang Family had captured his Father.

When he thought of this, Tian said angrily, "So we're trapped?"



The masked woman had previously promised to address Andy's concerns if Andy promised to let The Feeble Man go. She also promised not to target the Wu Family again. But they kidnapped Qingdi secretly, which was clearly prepared. Obviously, Andy fell for their trap.

Tian was going to be furious.

Andy didn't deny it and said, "They don't intend to spare father."

"Let's go after them now and save father." Tian squeezed his fist tightly and said

Tian very hated The Feeble Man. He wanted to kill him and had never planned to let him go. Now, he could take this opportunity to lead people to chase after those people, wipe them out completely and save his father.

"It's useless. Even if we catch up with them, we won't be able to save father. We're not even a match for the Tang Family." Andy shook his head and said

Hearing Andy say that, Tian was stunned. He also thought that the Tang Family's Feeble Man was really powerful. Although The Feeble Man thought he was invincible, he lost to Andy in the end. Now Andy had Antediluvian Power and he should be fearless. How could he be afraid of Tang Family and even admit defeat without fighting?

Tian was baffled. He frowned and asked Andy, "What is the origin of the Tang Family?"

Andy returned seriously, "It seems that our Wu Family is the number one family in the country. Actually, the real number one family is the Tang Family. It is a reclusive family. They are hidden from the world, yet they

control everything in the world. The fact that our Wu Family has been able to remain the first family for years is also because the Tang Family does it intentionally. They are trying to keep a balance in this world. They established the Wu Family as the strongest existence, thus suppressing the development of other families. As far as I know father was always under their control before, following their orders. Later on, father's Martial Saint's strength was exposed, which led to his trouble. They believe that father is beyond their control now and are bound to kill him."

After hearing Andy's words, Tian understood everything. He recalled the conversation his father had had with The Feeble Man. At that time, his father had said that he didn't want to be a puppet at the mercy of anymore. Tian thought his father wanted to get rid of The Feeble Man's suppression. But now he realized that the entire Wu Family was just a puppet controlled by the Tang Family. This fact had shocked Tian. He couldn't believe that there was a hidden family existing in this world, and that family was many times more powerful than the Wu Family. Tian couldn't imagine how powerful this Tang Family was.

There was no wonder that Andy said that they couldn't defeat the Tang Family.

After thinking for a while, Tian said, "What should we do now? Aren't we going to save father?"

After realizing the huge difference in strength between the Wu Family and Tang Family, Tian didn't dare to be impulsive anymore. He wanted to know Andy's opinion.

Andy looked at him and said without hesitation, "I will find a way to save father. After I leave, you take charge of the Wu Family and don't let the family get into trouble again."

After saying that, Andy didn't wait for Tian's reply and walked out the room.

After leaving the room, Andy went straight to find Jenny.

Jenny and Guilan Huang had already returned to their room. After hearing Andy yell suddenly, Jenny was worried. Until she got back to her room, she was still worried about Andy.

While Jenny was distraught, Andy came over to look for her. Jenny was relieved to see that Andy was sound.

Andy wasn't going to stay here for long. As soon as he saw Jenny, he said, "I have to go out for something. You can stay in the Wu Family as long as you want."

Hearing this, Jenny's heart fluttered and a complex of emotions came over her. She looked at Andy and asked softly, "Is something wrong?"

"No, just some family business. I need to go out and take care of it" said Andy.

Jenny paused, and then returned, "Okay, take care."

"I'm off." Andy nodded and said.

After saying that, Andy turned and left.

Looking at Andy's back, Jenny had some feelings of loss and sadness for a moment. She felt that she and Andy were growing farther and farther apart. When she finally fell in love with Andy deeply, it was as if Andy had become cold to her. On the surface, it seemed that Andy still cared about her, but in fact, Jenny felt that Andy's heart no longer belonged to her.

He had his things and ambitions, but Andy would not say these things to her. She also felt as if there was a river between her and Andy. She tried to cross it, but found it incredibly difficult.

While Jenny was lost in thought, Guilan suddenly shouted at Andy, "Andy, please wait a few seconds. Jenny has something to tell you."

Obviously, Andy had become the best son-in-law in Guilan's mind. She had dreamed that Andy remarried Jenny. Now Andy was leaving and she didn't know when they would see him again, so Guilan wanted to seize the opportunity to help Jenny professes her love for Andy. She hoped that Jenny and Andy would be together again.

Jenny was in a daze. After she heard Guilan's words suddenly, she regained consciousness, "Mom, what are you talking about?"

Guilan glanced at Jenny and said, "You are my daughter. You can't hide your thoughts from me. If you don't say it to Andy, I can say it to him."

Andy stopped, turned to Jenny, and asked, "Is there anything you want to tell me?"

Jenny hesitated a moment and said, "You go ahead and do your business. I'll tell you something when you get back."

Jenny did want to tell Andy how much she adored him, but Andy's indifference had just hurt her. She was afraid of hearing some answer that would disappoint her. Furthermore, Andy was obviously in a hurry. Jenny didn't want to disturb Andy with personal affairs at this point, so she didn't show her love for him. She knew she couldn't bother Andy now.

"Okay, I'm leaving then." Andy heard her words and immediately said,

After saying that, Andy left quickly.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 384 Ying Tang**

After leaving the Wu Family Manor, Andy arrived at a villa on the outskirts of Yanjing City.

This villa was Andy's former asset in Yanjing City, a place that he used to practice martial arts when he was a teenager.

Once he entered the villa, Andy headed directly towards the master bedroom on the first floor.

When he arrived at the door of the master bedroom, Andy didn't open the door, nor did he knock. He just stood there and remained silent.

Only after a moment did Andy said in a deep voice, "I know you're still angry. I'm leaving. I don't know when I'll be back. You're staying here alone, so take care of yourself. I've transferred all my property to yours. I have tried my best to make up for what I owe you."

Andy's tone was serious and sincere.

The person in the master bedroom was none other than Qingqing Zhuge.

Andy had the deepest guilt towards Qingqing. He truly owed this girl a lot.

The Zhuge Family was wiped out because of Andy, and only Qingqing survived. Instead of holding a grudge against Andy, she saved him and

took care of him. She never hated him. It wasn't until that time in the Wu Family dungeon when Andy at berserk ravished Qingqing suddenly, causing her to suffer great pain.

Qingqing had hated Andy ever since. Even though she wanted to follow her grandfather's instructions, she couldn't convince herself. She couldn't face Andy calmly.

Andy also knew that Qingqing has encountered so many things at once, and he knows how hard it would be for her. She was only eighteen when she should have been carefree. However, because of Andy she had suffered more pain than anyone could bear. But everything was irrevocable. He could only do what he can to make it up to her. Originally Andy had planned to keep Qingqing with him and to protect her all the time. But now, Andy couldn't do it. He was about to face the reclusive Tang Family. His future is unpredictable, so he could only let Qingqing stay here.

After Andy finished, there was no response from the master bedroom for a long time.

After a moment of silence, Andy spoke again, "I'm sorry. I know I can't pay you back for the rest of my life. But maybe I won't be able to come back this time I leave. If I don't come back to you, I hope you can face life bravely."

Andy's biggest worry was that Qingqing was afraid to face the reality and she would be negative and depressed, and even she would commit suicide. He must convince Qingqing and encourage her to live her life.

At that moment, a slight movement came from the master bedroom. Immediately, the door was opened. Qingqing appeared in the doorway. She looked at Andy and said in a hushed voice, "Where are you going?"

Qingqing's face was haggard. She seemed to be different from before. She didn't have the vivacity of a little girl, and now she was full of mature charm. Her beauty was more fully displayed.

She had been reluctant to face Andy. After she had sex with him, she avoided seeing him as much as possible. But when she heard that he would leave, she couldn't help but come out.

Seeing that Qingqing could face him finally, Andy's look changed slightly. He looked at Qingqing deeply and said seriously, "My father has been captured by Tang Family. I must save him."

Andy had decided to leave Qingqing behind, so he had to tell her the reason why he left.

Qingqing's look changed when she heard his words, and she asked seriously, "Is it dangerous?"

Andy nodded and said, "The one who took my father is an extremely powerful family. I'm not sure if I'll make it back safely. But I have to go."

After hearing this, Qingqing's look even more serious; her eyes had worries that didn't belong to her age. She gazed at Andy for a long time.

Then Qingqing looked at Andy seriously and said angrily, "You gave me all your possessions and you thought you could use them to make up for what you've done to me? You think I want that stuff? I'm telling you that you owe me more than you can repay in a lifetime."

Seeing Qingqing get angry suddenly, Andy froze for a moment. He took a few seconds before saying solemnly, "I know those things aren't enough to make up for what I owe you. You tell me what you want. As long as I can do, I will satisfy your requests."

Andy spoke very sincerely; he really wanted to make up for Qingqing. If she could have a request, Andy was happier. He was willing to give everything to satisfy Qingqing's request.

Qingqing was full of determination and she said word for word, "I want you to be responsible for me. I want you to spend the rest of your life making up for me."

Her words shock Andy deeply. He did not expect Qingqing to make such a request, and it was so direct.

As a man, Andy thought he was responsible. Since he had a sex with Qingqing, he had thought of being responsible for her. It was just that he had always thought that Qingqing hated him for causing the destruction of the entire Zhuge Family and for ravishing her. It was because of this hatred that Qingqing avoided him and didn't want to be with him, so Andy thought that Qingqing didn't need him to be responsible for her.

After being stunned for a moment, Andy looked at her and said, "If I could, I'll be responsible for you. But I can't promise I'll come back safely, I'm afraid..."

Andy hadn't finished, but Qingqing interrupted, "Don't make excuses. If you really want to be responsible for me, then protect yourself and come back safely."

Qingqing's voice was loud, and every word was filled with her concern for Andy.

Andy's look became more complicated when he heard this. Even if his reaction was slow, he could feel that Qingqing used this to motivate him to come back alive.



Andy's heart, for a moment, was touched.

He pondered a little, and then he looked at Qingqing and said resoundingly, "Okay, I promise you. When I return safely, I'll be responsible for you."

After hearing this, Qingqing was a little relieved. She had tears in her eyes. After she was silent for a moment, she returned deeply, "I'll wait for you."

Next, the two were silent. There is ambiguous atmosphere lingering between them.

After a long time, Andy spoke up, breaking the silence, "I should go."

She nodded and she still didn't speak.

Andy didn't say anything. He turned around and left the villa with long strides.

He hadn't taken a few steps when suddenly Qingqing hugged Andy's waist behind him and said deeply, "You must come back to me."

The girl hugged him very hard. Her words were also very sincere. She had entrusted the rest of her life to Andy. The man had ruined her life, but she had tied her fate to him.

When she heard Andy say that he may never come back, Qingqing was afraid instantly. There was both concern and sadness in her fear.

Qingqing didn't know when she started to rely on Andy. Perhaps she was influenced by her grandfather's words, which made her always have

expectations of Andy. She didn't think how great Andy was before, but she expected Andy to become extraordinary.

Now that Andy was really super strong and became a very powerful person, Qingqing relied on Andy even more.

When Andy ravished her, she hated Andy at the time. But later on this hatred was followed by other complicated feelings. She had to admit that Andy was very special to her.

Until now, Qingqing realized that she couldn't live without Andy. She wanted to be with Andy for the rest of her life.

No matter what, she would wait for Andy's safe return.

When she finished, she released her hand, then turned and ran back to the bedroom and closed the door.

Andy was stunned for a moment. He turned his head to look at the master bedroom with a complicated look, and then he left the villa in long strides.

After leaving the villa, Andy followed the address given by the note left on Qingdi Wu's bed, and arrived at the door of a courtyard house in Yanjing City's old town.

Andy didn't hesitate; he walked through the doorway and entered the courtyard.

This courtyard seemed to have been abandoned for a long time. The entire courtyard was disheveled and dusty, and cobwebs were caked under the eaves.

Andy stood at the center of the courtyard, and then he suddenly shouted loudly, "I have followed your request and came alone. You should show up now."

As Andy finished speaking, the door facing Andy was opened suddenly

A woman walked out from the house.

Seeing her, Andy's calm look changed instantly.

This woman was Ying Tang, Shade's sister.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 385 Ying Tang's true identity**

At that time, when Andy went to Baiyun Ancient Town to save Jenny who was kidnapped by Shade, he met Ying Tang in the ancient town at that time.

In Andy's memory, Ying Tang was a simple and kind girl. She was lively and willing to help others. Andy met her first in the high-speed train. At that time, Andy was dressed like a beggar, but Ying didn't despise him and was willing to switch seats and sat with him, and also gave him some bread. Andy had a good impression of this girl. Even when he finally learned that the murderous demon Shade was her brother, Andy was convinced that Ying was completely different from her brother; she was still the innocent and kind girl.

But the girl standing in front of Andy at this moment was different from the Ying in Andy's memory. The Ying of this moment was devoid of simple, carefree and lively temperament. Her entire body was now filled

with an air of superiority. It was as if her eyes were filled with maturity that had seen the vicissitudes of life.

Andy felt that her face was familiar, yet strange at the same time. He looked at Ying incredulously and asked, "Why are you here?"

"Now, you still don't understand?" Ying looked at Andy and asked rhetorically

Hearing the words, Andy's look instantly changed. He realized that her tone and voice were the same as what he had heard at Wu Family's manor today.

She was the masked woman?

Ying Tang? Tang Family?

Ying was the masked woman who saved The Feeble Man today.

There was no wonder that Andy felt familiar with the masked woman as soon as he saw her. Her true identity was Ying Tang

Andy stared at Ying and said coldly, "You're from the Tang Family?"

"Yes." Ying said without thinking,

Hearing Ying's affirmative answer, Andy's look was calm, but his heart was raging with huge waves

He was too shocked.

Ying's brother, Rui Tang, was extremely good at disguises. Behind the scenes he was the murderous, deranged murderer demon Shade, but he

pretended to be the kind-hearted, crippled Rui Tang in front of people. His disguise was perfect and almost flawless, but Andy still suspected him many times.

However, Ying's disguise was flawless. It was as if she really was a carefree, kind and warm-hearted girl. Andy was completely deceived by her. It turned out that she was the real master of disguise

Andy couldn't calm down. He was silent for a while before he said to Ying, "You actually hid yourself so deeply."

"You're wrong. I really didn't know anything at first. I only recently found out that I'm a member of Tang Family." Ying explained.

Hearing this, Andy couldn't help but be stunned. He paused slightly, and then asked, "What do you mean?"

"I was reared in a poor family in Baiyun Ancient Town after I was born. It wasn't until I turned twenty that the Tang Family sent someone to find me, take me back to the family, and then tell me everything." Ying slowly said.

Rui Tang did have a younger sister. Only his sister was replaced by the Tang Family after she was born. The Tang family used some tactics to replace Ying with Rui Tang's real sister. This was done so unknowingly that Rui's parents and Rui didn't know it. Rui still believed that Ying was his real sister until he died.

Ying's life in Baiyun Ancient Town was actually considered some experience arranged by her family. She experienced the life of an ordinary person, tasted sorrows and bitterness, and experienced life and death. She also understood human sufferings. She lived in an ordinary home for twenty years and finally returned to the Tang Family.

Since the Tang Family is a reclusive family, the descendants of the family are basically raised in various ways and placed in various different homes. When times come, the Tang family will pick up the children who are raised outside and tell them the truth.

The first thing the children of the Tang Family do after learning the truth is to kill the families that raise them. This is the first level of testing for them.

Ying was in a special situation. Her adoptive parents and brother were all dead. She had passed this test without being tested.

After hearing Ying's explanation, Andy realized that she was still the same girl he knew, but her identity had changed. Of course, these two identities are as different as the sky and the earth. There was no wonder Ying's temperament had changed. However, people's temperament could be changed in a short time, but what about martial arts?

Not long ago, Ying was a girl who didn't know any martial arts, but now she possesses superb martial arts. The power was extremely strong. Andy couldn't figure this out. He looked at Ying and asked seriously, "Why do you have martial arts?"

"I passed the test given to me by the Tang Family and received the Tang Family's martial arts inheritance." Ying returned.

This hidden family's martial arts inheritance could be completed in a short period of time. Once Ying received the inheritance, she would possess the best martial arts quickly.

Andy was suddenly silent. He looked at Ying and was in deep thought.

After a long time, Andy asked, "You ask me to come here, so you just to tell me that?"

Andy knew the whole truth about Ying's identity change, but his attitude towards her remained cold. It was impossible for their relationship to go back to the past. If Ying was still that kind girl from an ordinary family, Andy would treat her with honesty. But now Ying was a member of the Tang Family, and the Tang Family was Andy's enemy. He and Ying could only stand against each other as enemies.

Ying felt Andy's indifference and vigilance. Her look became slightly complicated, she looked at Andy and said seriously, "I know you are now filled with hostility towards the Tang Family, but I want to tell you, no matter how much you know about the Tang Family, it is far more powerful than you think it is. Even if you have Antediluvian Power, you won't be able to defeat them."

Ying's words were very absolute. She knew that Andy's strength was extraordinary, but she was also certain that Andy couldn't defeat the Tang Family.

Andy stared at Ying and said coldly, "Did you capture my father?"

Today at Wu Family's manor, Ying promised not to deal with the Wu Family as long as Andy agreed to let The Feeble Man go. However, then Qingdi Wu was taken away by them, and this made Andy very angry.

When Ying heard this, she didn't hesitate and said "No, I just went to leave a note and told you these things."

Andy continued in a stern voice, "Didn't you promise you would not bother the Wu Family?"

Ying explained in a solemn voice, "I did promise you not to deal with the Wu Family. But you should know that you and your father have already broken the balance that the Tang Family has established in this world. The Tang Family can spare your family, but you and your father cannot stay alive."

Qingdi Wu had become the Martial Saint, and Andy was even able to defeat a Martial Saint. The Tang Family would not allow such two people to exist in the world.

Andy's face suddenly darkened. He frowned slightly and asked her in a cold voice, "How is my father now?"

The Tang family would not free his father. Andy did not know whether they would kill his father as soon as they had taken him away, so Andy was very worried.

"Your father will not be in danger for the moment. But I am not sure whether he will die." said Ying.

Without thinking, Andy said, "Where is your family address? I'm going to save my father."

Andy had made up his mind to save Qingdi. It should be done as soon as possible without delay. Qingdi was still in a coma. It was easy for the Tang Family to kill him. Even if the Tang Family did not kill him for the time being, he was in poor health and Andy did not know if he could survive his serious injury.

Seeing that Andy was eager to save his father, Ying warned, "You give it up. I told you that the Tang family is stronger than you think. If you go there, not only will you not save your father, but you may die too. Then you two will die together."



"What am I supposed to do now? Am I supposed to let my father die at Tang Family?" Andy frowned deeply,

Andy was anxious. In the face of such an unpredictable Tang Family, he seemed some helpless. He would not care what the consequences as long as he could save his father. Even if he would face immense dangers and difficulties in the way, he would be determined to go to the Tang Family to save his father.

"There is only one way to protect you and your father from death." Ying looked at Andy and said with a deep feeling.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 386 Fighting with Ying Tang**

A way that can protect him and his father from death.

Hearing this, Andy's eyes lit up. He immediately asked, "What's it?"

Ying Tang kept her gaze on Andy's face. Her look was meaningful. After a moment of hesitation, she said softly, "The Tang Family quite values you. If you can marry me and join the Tang Family, then you will be a member of it. The Tang family will stop targeting you and your father."

When Ying said this, she did not have the self- superiority that she just had, but instead, she seemed to be the shy girl she had been before. Her words carried a bit of innocence and shyness.

However Andy didn't pay attention to the change in Ying's tone and attitude. He was completely shocked by Ying's words.

Joining the Tang Family was something that Andy would never think about. He had already considered the Tang Family as his enemy. How could he let himself become a member of the Tang Family? Although Ying was quite a nice girl, and other men might be eager to marry her, but Andy would not be rash in his marriage. He had a grudge against the Tang Family, and he didn't love Ying. Besides, he had just promised Qingqing Zhuge that he would marry her when he returned safely. How could he promise to marry another woman now?

Andy didn't hesitate and said to Ying, "I already have a woman that I need to be responsible for her, so I can't marry you."

Hearing this, the first woman Ying thought of was Jenny who Andy had taken his life to save. She knew that Andy had deep feelings for Jenny. In the past, she would never interfere in Andy's marriage, but now she had to do so in order to save Andy's life.

Ying stared at Andy and said seriously, "Andy, I hope you know that your life is the most important thing. If you die, how will you be responsible for others? Whether you agree with it or not, you have to do this. Otherwise, no one can save you and your father."

Ying spoke out Andy's current situation directly.

Andy wasn't unaware of how difficult the current situation was. Even if his father hadn't been taken away from the Tang Family, Andy wouldn't have been able to defeat the Tang Family. And now that Qingdi Wu had been captured, Andy had an additional weakness, which made it even harder for him to escape from the Tang Family. What's more, he didn't plan to escape. He must go to the Tang Family to save his father. But the result of him doing so was that both he and Qingdi might die. At that time, he wouldn't be able to go back alive to take care of Qingqing Zhuge and marry her.

The Tang Family seemed to have driven Andy into the ground.

Andy hesitated for a moment, but in the end he was still full of determination and said emphatically, "I still can't agree."

Seeing how stubborn Andy was, Ying frowned. She looked at Andy and said in a deep voice, "Don't you want to live?"

Ying didn't know whether it was because Andy loved Jenny too much or because Andy disliked her so much that Andy would rather face a desperate situation than marry her.

At this moment, Ying's heart hurt a little.

Andy didn't conceal his true thoughts and replied to Ying solemnly, "I just don't want to be a puppet manipulated by your family."

Andy's father Qingdi Wu had been controlled by the Tang Family for many years, but in the end, he chose to rise up against them. Even though he knew he would pay a heavy price for what he did, he still wanted to resist the Tang Family. He didn't want to be a puppet anymore and wanted to live freely.

If Andy joined the Tang Family, then he would become a puppet entirely. At that time, he would lose his freedom, his human rights, and lose himself. He would become a puppet at the mercy of others. This was not the kind of life Andy wanted. He would rather live in a battle with others, or even die, than be a puppet without a soul and original aspiration which was his basic principles and adherence.

Ying's look became complicated when she heard Andy say that. She looked at Andy and said, "But can you defeat the Tang Family? How many days do you think you'll survive under the Tang Family's pursuit?"

"I'll have to try to find out if I can defeat the Tang Family. Anyway, I won't surrender without a fight." Andy didn't hesitate and said firmly,

Knowing that it was extremely difficult and that he might lose his life in the end, Andy would go forward. Whether he would succeed in saving Qingdi or not, he would always go for it.

Andy's insistence made Ying all a bit helpless. She pondered for a moment, and then said seriously, "I know that you have your principles, but I still want to advise you to see clearly the situation. You and your father are already on the Tang Family's death list. It's useless for you to struggle. Even if you don't care your life, you still need to think about your father. He's still in danger in the Tang Family now. If you go to the Tang Family to save him at this time, you'll only get your father killed immediately. What will be the point of your attempt then?"

Ying wanted to persuade Andy not to go to the Tang Family with the purpose of saving his life. Although she had changed her identity, she can't forget the time she met And. She thought Andy was the most special person she has ever met. She thought that she and Andy had an unusual relationship.

When she learned that her brother was a murderer and that he had died in front of her, she was devastated. She barely had the courage to live on her own. It was Andy who made her feel a little motivated to live, and Andy followed his brother's wishes and warned those who would try to kill her. Before Andy left, he told Ying to go to him if she was in trouble. At that time, Ying felt that she was not alone in this world; she still had someone she could rely on.

It was this belief that kept Ying alive and allowed her to persevere until she was taken back by the Tang Family.

Today, everything has changed. But the only thing that remained the same was that Andy was an important person in Ying's heart, so Ying didn't want Andy to die.

By now, Andy also felt that although Ying was a member of Tang Family, the purpose of her meeting with him today should be to help him. So, Andy's attitude became a little friendlier. He looked at Ying and said sincerely, "Thank you for your kindness. I know you want me to live well, but you don't know about me. I won't give in to reality in order to live. No matter how I end up, I won't change my decision."

Ying learned that Andy was stubborn. It was futile for her to try to persuade him not to go to the Tang Family. So she gave up and said seriously, "Well, you wanted to try, didn't you? I'll give you a chance."

After saying that, Ying took two steps backwards. Her momentum changed abruptly. There was an extremely powerful inner energy releasing from her body.

Andy's look changed at the sight of this. His face darkened and said in a cold voice, "What do you mean?"

Ying looked resolute and said sternly, "Didn't you insist on confronting the Tang Family to the end? Now you fight with me. As long as you can beat me, I'll tell you the address of the Tang Family. If you can't even defeat me, then what power do you have to fight with the Tang Family?"

Since she couldn't persuade Andy, she had her way of making Andy recognize the huge difference between his strength and the Tang Family's. She would use her strength to prove that how powerful the Tang Family really was. If Andy could really defeat her, she had nothing to say. But if Andy couldn't even defeat her, then she believed that Andy would give up going to the Tang Family.

"You can't defeat me." Andy furrowed. He faced Ying and said seriously, Facing Ying, Andy had no desire to fight against her. He didn't think that Ying would be his opponent.

Ying's look was cold and said, "Don't be overconfident. I'm from Tang Family. If you don't fight with me, how do you know I can't defeat you?"

"I don't want to fight with you." Andy replied coldly without hesitation.

It was true that Ying was a member of Tang Family, but she was a woman. Besides, she had just recently returned to the Tang Family. It would be dishonorable for Andy to win the battle, so Andy really didn't want to have a battle with her.

After hearing Andy's words, Ying's voice turned cold. She stared at Andy, "You said you would fight the Tang Family to the end. Now there's a person of Tang Family standing right in front of you, but you don't even dare to fight with her. With this, you still think you could change your fate against the world? You think too highly of yourself."

Ying's words were very sharp, not giving Andy face.

Andy heard her words and got a little angry. He said sternly, "If you insist, I'll fight with you."

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 387 The loser**

Andy Wu began to employ his imposing manner which inundated the whole quadrangle dwellings immediately.

Ying Tang showed no weakness. Her manner was also appalling. She said coldly to Andy Wu, "No mercy, please. I will look down upon you if you lose."

Ying Tang's confident words served as a provocative factor for Andy Wu. She hoped that Andy could try his best. She wanted real combat.

Hearing these words, Andy Wu replied coldly, "Don't worry. I can beat you."

To know where Tang Family was, he had to win this combat. He couldn't continue his plan if he didn't beat Ying Tang. So, he would definitely try his best.

After hearing Andy's words, Ying Tang said in a confident manner, "It is not an easy thing to conquer me."

Upon finishing her words, Ying Tang gave off a powerful and brutal, genuine energy, which considerably changed her momentum.

Seeing this scene, Andy Wu had a sense of bad luck. He could feel that Ying Tang's Genuine Energy was much pure and more potent than that of others'. Only this point was able to show that she was more substantial than Feeble Guy.

"Take it!"

Ying Tang moved her graceful body following her shout. Her soft waist seemed to be stronger than it appeared. In the blink of an eye, she had moved to the front of Andy Wu.

Without any hesitation, Ying Tang attacked Andy Wu in a flash. Her fist hit Andy Wu on his chest.

Andy felt he was stuck in the vortex of the hurricane and a strong sense of pressure inundated him. Andy was a little bit surprised to see that Ying Tang's soft body contains such a powerful strength.

He treated her seriously. As his counterattack, he clenched his right fist to fight against the attack made by Ying Tang. His fist contained his Antediluvian Power.

Bang!

The collision of the two fists produced a deafening sound. The aftermath of the airwave was from them and covered the whole quadrangle dwellings immediately. Suddenly, the wild wind rose, leaving the dust rolling everywhere and old lanterns hanging on the roof of the residence shaking violently. The tiles were also shaken to move.

But the two involved still remained unmoved. They were still in a state of confrontation.

The violent Genuine Energy contained in Ying Tang's fist shocked Andy constantly but it didn't hurt him.

Andy's Antediluvian Power could never be underestimated. It was a complete defense against Ying Tang's Genuine Energy.

It couldn't be told who won the battle in the first round.

After freezing for a few second, the two people knock it off and stepped back to increase the distance between them.

Ying Tang felt a bit surprised. She looked at Andy and praise, "What a marvelous power your Antediluvian Power is."



Ying Tang was shocked. When she was in a confrontation with Andy, her Genuine Energy didn't affect him at all. Andy Wu's Antediluvian Power was so vast and overbearing. No matter how powerful her strength was, it would be useless in front of Andy's Antediluvian Power because it was gone forever.

Andy was shocked as well and said from the bottom of his heart, "You also made me surprised. I have underestimated you."

This combat was an early trying for both of them. But this trying made Andy realize that Ying Tang's strength was much higher than his expectation. The Genuine Energy of the girl was of great momentum and exuberance. Without his Antediluvian Power, he would be smashed into pieces.

But not long before, Ying Tang didn't know any martial arts. She inherited the power from the Tang Family and became so strong. It was hard to imagine how the formidable Tang Family was. Who many great masters do they have?

Tang Family was indeed a place full of undiscovered or unnoticed talents, unable to be predicated.

Andy Wu was now able to feel the invincibility of the Tang Family.

Ying Tang sneered, "Again."

Upon finishing her words, her slim body moved forward again. But this time, she changed her strategy. She didn't go straight to Andy.

Instead, she adopted flanking tactics. She circled around Andy exchanging blows gently.

Ying Tang had known the nature of Andy's Antediluvian Power. No matter how strong your power was, Antediluvian Power would be able to absorb it. Therefore, Ying Tang gave up fighting against him with her fierce and violent Genuine Energy. She made use of the inborn advantage of her body's tenderness to conquer Andy's toughness.

So, Ying Tang's attack in this round was clear where to start. She was just like a silk scarf, keeping wrapping Andy.

As far as the eye could see, Ying Tang was not attacking g Andy but dancing around Andy.

Such a scene was quite aesthetic, full of tenderness and sweetness.

But Andy Wu frowned and looked very serious. His countenance was contradictory to the atmosphere.

The scene changed as Andy became severe. Ying Tang suddenly had countless golden shadows around her, like a phoenix group streaking out. They circled Andy.

Those golden shadows were as shining as the incarnation of Immortals. They were graceful and lively. What was more, each show seemed to be able to suck the life of people. They covered Andy with their deadly feminine force.

It was dreadful.

Andy Wu, surrounded by these shadows, was like surrounded by a mighty army. He tried to keep calm and focused on distinguishing which one Ying Tang was. He avoided the traps of these shadows and punched his fist to Ying Tang.

This fist contained Andy Wu's violent Antediluvian Power, as well as the endless magnificent momentum. One fist was powerful enough to destroy the heavens and the earth.

Suddenly, the atmosphere changed. The sky above the whole courtyard was covered with dark clouds because of Andy's fist, generating in people a strong sense of suppression.

Blast!

All of a sudden, those shows of phoenix around Andy all went towards Andy Wu's fist as his fist was going to hit Ying Tang.

The next moment, Andy's fist was seen frozen in the air.'

The wild and violent force generated by his fist was also instantly dissipated in shadows of phoenix.

The Shadow Force dissolved Andy's Antediluvian Power!

Overcoming hardness with softness was what Ying Tang dealt with Andy.

This movement was "Phoenix Shadows". Ying Tang learned it from Tang Family. This set of movements was tender, so it was easier for women to use. As a result, this movement passed only to female descendants only in Tang Family. All the movements from the Tang Family were extraordinary. However, Phoenix Shadows could be regarded as one in a million.

Ying Tang had become a master in using this movement. The most subtle part of Phoenix Shadows lied in its dexterity and agility. It was able to change according to the enemy's reaction. Besides, the intensity of the attack was extremely powerful.

Because of its dexterity and agility, it could change its direction to Andy Wu's fist in a minute. These Shadows rushed towards Andy's fist in a subtle manner, which absorbed Andy's Antediluvian Power.

Andy's countenance changed. He didn't believe what he had seen. He looked at Ying Tang with a look of shock.

Andy knew Ying Tang's movement was not easy. So, he had aimed at the real body of Ying Tang. He broke the siege of Shadows. But he didn't expect it was Ying Tang's trick. Ying Tang was waiting for his Antediluvian Power.

When Andy was terribly alarmed, Ying Tang remained calm and said coldly, "Is that all? Be careful."

Upon finishing her words, Ying Tang had stronger power. She raised her right hand and ferociously attacked Andy.

Seeing this, Andy took back his palm at the fastest speed and changed his movement from fist to palm to fight against Ying Tang's force.

Bang!

The two palms collided, producing a breakout of the aftermath and a deafening sound.

Andy's Antediluvian Power should lose its power in front of shadows of phoenix and become useless.

But Ying Tang still kept high morale and led a sweeping attack towards Andy.

Andy Wu couldn't fight anymore. He was struck out and fell to the corridor of the house.

Ying Tang took back her palm and proudly looked at Andy. She said coldly, "You lost. How can you save your father from Tang Family if you can't defeat me?"

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 388 The Winner**

Ying Tang reminded Andy Wu that his risking to save his father from the Tang Family was like a mantis trying to halt a chariot.

Andy lying on the ground, felt hurt all over his body. He felt a sudden hurt in his heart. He readjusted himself with a frowning look and rose to his feet saying coldly, "It is not finished. Come on."

Andy wouldn't give up until the last minute. He wouldn't leave his fate governed by God. He would be the master of his life.

Seeing Andy was so determined, Ying Tang felt a bit surprised. Looking at Andy, she said in a serious manner, "You can't defeat me."

Knowing how to break Andy's Antediluvian Power, Ying Tang didn't take Andy as a competent opponent. She was confident of winning this battle.

Andy gave her a questioning look and said seriously, "It is just the start. It is hard to guess who will win. So, don't draw an early conclusion."

Upon finishing, Andy's momentum changed suddenly. He was giving off an enormous rampage and pressure, which seemed to freeze the whole courtyard and dropped it in a space filled with suppression and dullness.

Despite the fact that she was in such a situation, Ying Tang remained still and replied in an insipid manner, "I will beat you to refuse to disobey."

Simple words displayed Ying Tang's unlimited confidence.

Upon finishing her words, Ying Tang began to have her momentum burst out. She was like a Queen, arrogant and formidable.

Andy replied in the same way and shouted, "Take it!"

The minute he finished his words, he moved forward with his violent energy to Ying Tang at the speed of the hurricane.

Seeing this, Ying Tang reacted immediately and made her counterattack. Shadows of phoenix burst out again and stood in front of her.

Andy didn't stop. He rushed to Ying Tang after breaking the barrier set via his body. He made a powerful punch towards Ying Tang in a flash.

Boom!

Then followed the booming sound and explosion sound.

This fist was so murderous. Even though it was easy, it was ferocious. It was an attack within the shortest distance. It was the extreme burst of his body strength. He demonstrated what speed was. It took Ying Tang by surprise and had nowhere to hide. Since Ying Tang was good at breaking his attack through her tenderness, he just adopted the original way to deal with her.

With limited experience, Ying Tang could still react to the crisis calmly. She immediately realized the danger when Andy gave his punch. Then she flew to the sky and avoided Andy's murderous attack.

Suddenly, Ying Tang turned around and landed behind Andy.

The minute she landed, she began to rush to Andy's back.

The whole set of her movement was smooth and natural.

Andy's fist lost the target, so he took back. Feeling a sudden sense of coldness in his back, Andy turned around and faced Ying Tang.

Ying Tang, together with her shadows of the phoenix, rushed to or flew to Andy. She was like dancing with those shadows of the phoenix, which was so gentle and beautiful. Upon first glance, the courtyard seemed to have been filled with the shadows of the phoenix, among which Ying Tang stood out.

Andy was astonished for one second. But he had no time to think over and he just gave a punch towards Ying Tang who was rushing to him.

His fist was like a mighty army streaming to Ying Tang.

In the next moment, countless shadows of phoenix were attracted by and rushed to Andy's fist.

Blast!

Andy's powerful fist was broken out by the concerted force of these shadows of phoenix.

The power of his fist dissolved.

Seizing this chance, Ying Tang hurried up and reached to Andy.

Seeing this, Andy moved aside and used "Catch-can" to Ying Tang.

Having suffered losses, Andy knew he couldn't have a face-to-face battle with Ying Tang. The more powerful he was, the shadows of phoenix were more likely to attack him. So he could only have a close fight with her. He needed to take control of her and then defeat her.

Catch-can was a normal martial skill, which Ying Tang was familiar with. So, she slipped away and avoided being attacked when Andy was trying to use this skill to get her.

The next moment, Ying Tang made a counterattack. They fought ferociously.

They changed their position quickly and had a fiercer battle.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 389 Genius**

As Ying Tang has a light body and a quick reaction, she can always escape from Andy Wu's capture and counterattack timely. As Andy grabbed her again, she instantly ducked and punched him .

With his eyes lowered, Andy stepped forward with his left leg, jumped up, raised his left arm, and withheld her punch. At the same time, his right hand, like lightning, grabbed Ying's left shoulder.

Ying's face flickered as she saw what happened, so she moved to the left as soon as she could in an attempt to avoid Andy's capture. Her speed, however, was no match for Andy's as she just moved a little bit, Andy's right five fingers had been seized her.

All of a sudden, Andy's eyes glazed over, unexpectedly ,his hand grasped Ying's chest fair.



Ying just moved sideways. Her left shoulder really avoided Andy's five fingers. Unfortunately, Andy grabbed her breast exactly.

Even he was surprised that he touched Ying's soft chest which made his arm numb. He didn't know what to do but just got stunned.

Ying was petrified that she looked at Andy as if she had been out of her mind.

They were rigid.

Time seemed to stand still in the moment.

Ying's head went blank at this moment as her chest was never touched by any man, but now it was held firmly by Andy.

"You, shameless."

Ying immediately shouted down after she reacted, at the same time, a stinging slap across Andy's face mercilessly.

Ying's slap was not like other girls' as it was powerful and fierce. Andy felt aching even it hasn't slapped to his face, but the wind of the palm was still forceful.

Instantly, Andy brought back to himself. His feet were suddenly pressed and pushed back as he saw the slap coming. Immediately, his body was ,like a cannon, backed off swiftly,walking away from Ying and dodging it luckily.

"Meteor fist."

Infuriated, Ying screamed out and hit him again.

Ying almost lost her mind ,she could only feel wrathful and abashed. She already didn't care if she wins and loses, she just wanted to teach him a lesson.

Meteor fist is the greatest and fastest martial move of Tang's, which pays more attention to speed, cooperating with the extreme power of Martial Saint and it's capacity trick. It made the fist like a falling meteor. It's fast speed and powerful momentum was hard to imagine and matched.

In the world of Kungfu, speed defines the winner, so is the meteor fist. The faster the strike, the faster the fist, and the more power burst out.

Ying's fist as many again as others which was hard to imagine if it coupled with her power. It's explosive power was forceful that a boxing shadow flashed across his face.

But Andy was also very fast.

"Wind-swept Palm."

Without thinking, Andy used wind-swept palm immediately, in order to meet fast with fast.

It's the fastest palm of Andy's which is on a bar with the speed of lightning. With just one blow, it can sweep past the hurricane and destroy the enemy.

In a moment, Andy's swift palm hit Ying's fist.

The two of forces collided and there was a loud bang.

But the attack between them didn't end .

In a flash, Ying took turns with her fists, both of which were like falling stars, attacking Andy with the fastest speed and swift power.

Andy also refused to admit being inferior. His two hands also translated into palm which was violent , attacking to Ying's heavy fist shadow.

Hoo-hoo!

Ying's heavy fist shadow interwove with Andy's palm power, in the courtyard,making non-stop sound. The force shocked through the entire yard in that strong momentum and impacted each other. In the yard, there was an old locust tree, it's branches shook violently and it's leaves fallen fleetly.

Gritting her teeth, Ying exerted herself to the utmost. The faster her fist, the more powerful it would be. The average man would have been shattered to pieces if attacked by her .

But Andy was not ordinary people in that his wind-swept palm was also very fast and strong. He spared no effort to fight. The palm wind was endless.

A hundred meters away at the top of a building, there were two people witnessed the whole process when Ying and Andy were fighting fiercely.

One of them, with his eyes dim and lips slightly parted, uttered a cagey voice: "he is such an excellent man but ,today, this man will either submit to the Tang' family or die."

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 390 No winner nor loser**

Andy Wu and Ying Tang were still in a fierce battle in the quadrangle dwellings. And it seemed the battle was getting even more intense, none of them was going to stop.

And the winner was not yet in sight.

Ying Tang's meteor fist was powerful, Andy's wind-catching Palm was also violent. They were much of a muchness, it's hard to win between them.

Andy was frustrated that Ying Tang was still in fury for being caught by him just now. She was like a tiny tiger out of control, her attack was getting more and more fierce. Andy felt difficult to cope with. Thus he had to focus on defending. Ying Tang flied off the handle, which made Andy think of the awkward scene happened just now. The soft and elastic feeling still left on his hand. He felt ashamed for that but frustrated.

Ying Tang saw Andy was absent- minded, she thought Andy was thinking what happened just now, so she was getting more angry. She stopped the attack of Meteor fist and loudly rebuked and moved quickly towards Andy like a cyclone.

Roaring.

A strong wind came and Ying Tang appeared in front of Andy in a flash with superpower. Her powerful fist hit Andy with tough inner energy.

At the same time, Phoenix shadow of Tang burst out in the turn of a hand went towards Andy with her fist.

Andy couldn't help hauled deeply seeing that. He dared not to neglect furious Ying Tang. Thus he threw a punch to defend the fist of Ying Tang as sudden as lightning.

Andy's punch was the most simple straight punch with pureness and rough. It extracted the essence of nature and its power was super big.

Bang.

Two fists met and suddenly there was a loud bang.

Andy stepped back few steps. But Ying Tang didn't stop attacking and pursued Andy for attacking.

Andy responded swiftly and shouted at her "Ying Tang, calm down. I did it wrong to catch your breast, but I didn't mean it."

Andy had to explain see that Ying Tang was going to risk her life to win.

Hearing what Andy say Ying Tang flushed suddenly and shouted at him "Don't mention that anymore."

Ying Tang cared about this very much and now Andy said it out which made Tang more awkward. She got more furious and her attack got more fierce.

Andy couldn't do anything but defending her fierce attack wholeheartedly. At the same time, he persuaded her "we are consuming each other's energy by fighting with each other. It's meaningless. Why not just tell me where is Tang family located?"

At the beginning Andy wanted to fight with her to see who would win. But now, it changed. He didn't want to fight anymore but running away from here.

Ying Tang heard it and said "You didn't win me after so long time battle. Can you live long when you go to Tang family? I will beat you to stop you going to Tang family to save others."

Then, Ying Tang attacked more towards Andy.

Andy was defending against her attack while saying "I have to go there even if it is clangorous."

Until this moment, Andy was so resolute as the beginning, he never changed his mind.

Ying Tang suddenly stopped the attack to Andy on hearing that. She looked at him and said: "Andy, am I so shameless in your eyes? You'd rather die than marry me?"

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 391 Parents of Ying Tang**

That Andy was adamantly opposed to the Tang family eventually hurt Ying Tang's heart who sincerely didn't want to see Andy rebel against the Tang family. More importantly, Andy insisted on going to the Tang family to save his father, which would kill him. However, what Ying only wanted to do was to save his life.

Hearing what she said, Andy was stunned instantly. After a while, he hurriedly explained to her, "No. You're so kind, and I don't mean to despise you. I have told you that I have my own beloved one. Besides, I

really don't want to be a pawn of the Tang family. I only want to be myself. Even if I die one day, I will die in my own way."

He did not expect that his refusal would hurt her heart. But he really did not despise Ying. In other words, he refused to be adopted as a son-in-law into the Tang family not because of Ying. He would not agree to marry anyone of the Tang family. He had his own reasons and belief.

Although Ying clearly knew the reason why he refused, she was still sad and helpless. She could not stop thinking that if she was the one Andy loved, was he willing to compromise his principles by being the son-in-law of the Tang family?

Repentance is of no avail. Andy would never change his mind because she meant nothing in his heart. Anyway, she wanted to save his life. She looked into his eyes and said seriously, "If you die, everything will be gone. Your backbone, your freedom, happiness, and your so-called love and responsibility will no longer exist. Only when you are alive, there will be hope in the future. So why not hang in there first of all to keep yourself alive and save your father?"

Andy looked at her seriously and said firmly, "I'm sorry I had to abuse your kindness. I will try my best to save my father by my own power. My father will understand because he don't want to drag out an ignoble existence either."

After a short while of silence, he continued, "Besides, you have your own life. Please don't play with your marriage for me. You will definitely meet someone that will spend the rest of your life with you. I can't marry you irresponsibly."

Touched by his words, she suddenly realized that she had never considered whether she would be happy after marrying Andy. Instead,

what she only thought about was to keep Andy alive. Now, being reminded by him, it came to her mind that marriage without love might end up with misfortune. However, she didn't care anything but life.

Thinking of it, Ying said firmly, "No matter what happens, life is the most important. Since you don't want to change your mind, I have to fight you until you are not able to escape the quadrangle dwellings."

Simultaneously, Ying launched an attack on him. This time, her Meteor Fist was faster and more powerful.

One, two, three...

In the blink of an eye, three punches hit on Andy, each of which was full of power of Genuine Energy.

Without hesitation, Andy exerted his Wind-sweeping Palm again.

Fast play against fast.

Boom!

His palm instantly changed the world, the power of which was forceful enough to shake the air violently.

When the punch and the palm collided, a turbulent blast shook the whole quadrangle dwellings.

After the first round of the fight, they both kept still, whose power was still horrible and forceful.

Seeing Andy had ducked her attack, Ying continued to gather all her power in the Meteor Fist toward Andy with the will to win. She spared no



effort to attack him time after time. In the void, shadows flashed across one after another toward Andy violently.

Immediately, the Wind-sweeping Palm from Andy kept launching against her at the fastest speed, carrying the shocking Antediluvian Power.

They had both get rid of all the distracting thoughts and completely focused on the duel. This time, they must completely concentrate on this battle in order not to be defeated.

The battle came in the upsurge time hitherto unseen.

No one admitted defeat.

Ying didn't want to lose because she tried to prevent Andy from being killed by the Tang family.

While Andy didn't want to lose because he tried to force Ying to tell him the address of Tang family willingly.

They both had a steely determination.

The more determined they were, the more intense the battle would be when they spared no effort to fight. However, after many rounds, no one won out.

When the two were locked in battle, two persons suddenly landed in the quadrangle dwellings from above.

A gentleman and a lady, appearing with sage-like type, looked not that old.

Ying and Andy who were immersed in the battle immediately stopped to look at them.

"Dad, mom." Ying called respectfully.

They were Ying's parents, Zhenfeng Tang and Yiran Song.

From the rooftop of the building hundreds of meters away, they had witnessed the battle between Andy and Ying and heard the conversation with their special talent. Seeing that Andy was stubborn, they decided to appear.

Zhenfeng looked at Andy expressionless, saying slowly, "Andy, marry my daughter to be matrilocal. And I will ensure your Wu family peaceful for a hundred years. What do you think?"

Andy looked into his eyes and said firmly, "I won't do that."

Zhenfeng's eyes got colder and sternly said, "Well, go to the hell!"

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 392 It's Useless to Persuade Andy More**

It was easy to feel how furious Zhenfeng Tang was from his words. His eyes in of kill an idea. A deadly chill and an atmosphere of terror swept. Zhenfeng was like the King of Hell that made people around fear.

An intangible energy devoured Andy Wu in an instant. His heart seemed to be caught by something that made him suffocated. Zhenfeng didn't begin to fight, but Andy already felt the pressure he never felt before, and panic was overwhelmed.

Zhenfeng wanted to give Andy a critical strike.

Ying Tang changed countenance and rushed to Andy. She begged "Father, please don't kill him."

It scared Ying that her father wanted to kill Andy so soon. She knew clearly how powerful her father was. Andy could hardly survive if his father wanted to beat him. Thus Ying couldn't help standing out to stop him.

Zhenfeng stopped attacking and looked at Ying, he said sharply "Ying, we had give you enough time to persuade him, but you failed. He was determined to fight with us. We can't let him alive since then. "

His words were decisive and relentless. Ying entertained hopes of persuading Andy, but Zhenfeng was clear that Andy was resolute and he wouldn't change. If so, of course he would kill Andy to spare all later troubles.

Ying turned to Andy and then said to Zhenfeng seriously "Father, please give me ten minutes. If I couldn't persuade him, I will not stop you anymore."

Ying was serious. It was like she was begging her father. She was worried about Andy. Her father and mother's appearance meant she couldn't control the scene anymore. Andy was in danger now. However, she still wanted to have a try to protect Andy.

Zhenfeng was more furious hearing what Ying said. He turned to Andy without replying his daughter.

Yiran Song patted Zhenfeng's shoulder and said slightly "Zhenfeng, we already wasted lots of time, it's OK to waste another ten minutes. Let Ying have a try."

Yingran's voice was soft and gentle. Maybe it was the nature of a mother, she particularly spoiled Ying. Though they didn't be together for long, they maintained the closest relations. Seeing Ying protecting Andy so badly, she couldn't help feeling pity for her. Absolutely, Ying loved Andy so much, but Andy didn't do the same way. It's meaningless for them. Yiran didn't want Ying to regret, so she'd help her daughter to get another ten minutes if she wanted.

Zhenfeng didn't insist for Yiran's sake. He looked to Ying and said solemnly "OK, I'll give you another ten minutes. But if he still don't agree, I will kill him."

Since her father said yes. Ying rushed to Andy and said " Andy, now things go like this. Don't you consider for yourself?"

Ying obviously spoke much faster then before. She was seizing every second to persuade Andy to forget saving his father.

Andy was touched by Ying's thoughtfulness. Of course he knew she was doing all this for him. So he said to Ying seriously "Ying, thank you for everything. But don't do that anymore. I will not change my mind."

Even though Andy experienced Zhenfeng's dignity and power, he still couldn't accept to be the son-in-law by adoption of Tang Family. He didn't want to be an affiliation of Tang Family, nor did he willing to listen to them. If he did so, his father's fight was a waste of time.

Ying was worried seeing Andy's attitude. She hauled deeply and said " We fought many rows and you didn't win. Do you know that you would

die in three movements if my father fight with you? Are you going to insist in such a case? How could you save your father if you die here? "

Andy wanted to save his father wholeheartedly. Now Zhenfeng and Yiran came, maybe he couldn't start to save his father. Ying couldn't understand Andy's stubbornness.

Andy kept silent for a short while hearing what Ying said. Then he replied firmly "I know people of Tang Family are powerful, but how can I give up fighting for this? Am I a man if I dare not to fight? I still want to try no matter how it ends. I will not regret as long as I tried to save my father."

Andy was not afraid of death. He'd rather die than alive without serious ambition.

This time Ying was speechless, she didn't know what could she say to persuade Andy. And she knew Andy couldn't listen to her no matter what she say.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 393 Fight to the death**

Seeing that Ying Tang kept silent, Yiran Song suddenly sighed and said to Andy, "You have little experience in your life, young man. You are too proud and arrogant. When you are faced with death, you'll know: dignity, freedom and human rights, everything you just said is nothing. Staying alive is what matters the most."

Seeing that her daughter was at a loss what to do, Yiran helped to advise Andy Wu.

Hearing Yiran's words, Andy took a glance at Yiran, then he turned to Ying and said sincerely, "I'm sorry that I couldn't accept your advise. I will persist in my choice. But thank you."

Ying frowned and stared at Andy; she had complicated and mixed feelings in her heart and her worries could be seen in her face. She tried her best to persuade Andy, but her efforts didn't work. Everything was still on the same path as it was at first. Andy was doomed to death, and there was nothing she could do about it.

Ying was worried but didn't know what to say, Zhenfeng Tang snapped sternly, "Ying, get out of the way."

Zhenfeng couldn't wait another ten minutes now, Andy's persistence made him furious. He couldn't wait to end Andy's life.

Upon hearing this, Ying took one last look at Andy, then, she turned to his father and struggled, "But..."

Ying didn't get the chance to finish her words, Andy suddenly interrupted her and said sternly, "Ying, step aside, there's no need to say anything else."

Ying got stopped by Andy, she pursed her lips and didn't speak again after all. She silently stepped back and make way for Andy.

Seeing Ying stepping back, Zhenfeng immediately focused on Andy and said coldly, "Andy Wu, you should feel honored to be qualified to join the Tang family. Since you don't know what's good for you, I won't bother to waste my time talking to you. Go to hell!"

Immediately, Zhenfeng burst out with a fierce murderous momentum. He didn't give Andy time to respond and rushed to Andy directly.

Zhenfeng Tang was like a ferocious beast, the power he had shown was incomparably strong, and the murderous aura around him filled the whole courtyard.

In a blink of an eye, Zhenfeng had come to Andy, and then he struck Andy with his powerful fist. This fist was like a violent storm. The Genuine Energy in this fist was like a shark with bloody mouth, fiercely devouring and destroying Andy

Andy was overwhelmed by the majestic power, he was under pressure. His heart almost stopped beating, but he didn't retreat. Instead, he gritted his teeth, the Antediluvian Power burst out from his body. At the same time, his right fist abruptly swung out with his strongest force, meeting the attack from Zhenfeng.

Andy had exerted all his best to throw this punch, all his Antediluvian Power was wrapped in this punch. Facing such a strong enemy, Andy could only fight back with all his strength.

This punch was incredible, shaking the whole world.

Boom!

Their fists collided with each other. A roaring sound then erupted.

However, the moment their fists collided, a huge and powerful force of Genuine Energy condensed from Zhenfeng's fist, forming a more condensed and solid energy in the air. The Genuine Energy seemed to be able to devour everything in the world, sweeping towards Andy with an unstoppable force.

The Antediluvian Power from Andy which was seemingly able to destroy everything suddenly seemed incomparably weak at this moment. It was

so vulnerable that it was directly scattered by Zhenfeng's power of Genuine Energy.

Before Andy realized what had happened, Zhenfeng's power of Genuine Energy continued to rushing towards Andy.

Poof!

Andy was struck by the punch, his chest was shaking. A lot of blood was squirting from his mouth. He flew backwards as if he had been shot by a cannon, and eventually fell to the ground heavily.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 394 Someone would die if the fight continues**

Andy Wu was smashed onto the ground, resulting in short waves of vibration of the entire ground of the quadrangle dwellings.

Only one move already saw Andy Wu's vomiting blood from his mouth. He was seriously injured.

Ying Tang, who was standing nearby from the very beginning, showed a sudden change in her complexion. Although she had already made mental preparation for what would have come about, and she was clear that Andy Wu was by no means a match for Zhenfeng Tang, the sight that the Andy fall to the ground seriously wounded in front of her eyes evoked her worry instantly. While looking at Andy Wu lying like a pile of pulp on the ground anxiously, she fidgeted there yet cannot do anything to improve the situation.



By contrast, Zhenfeng Tang lowered his head to glance at Andy Wu arrogantly, and said sarcastically with disdain, "So feeble! Even you dare to oppose the Tang family? You know yourself too well."

If Andy Wu could have accepted the situation to submit to the Tang family, Zhenfeng Tang would still value Andy Wu as a talent. But Andy Wu was so stubborn that he insisted on the opposition against the Tang family to such a degree that he totally ignored Ying Tang's feelings and rejected her goodwill. Ying Tang was both embarrassed and felt sad about his stubborn resistance. Now Zhenfeng Tang helped his daughter find an outlet for this annoying mood.

Andy Wu had a violently trembling mind at Zhenfeng Tang's words with his facial expression changing a little. Then he braced himself to stand up to Zhenfeng Tang. He uttered with teeth gritted, "My own fate will never be subject to others."

Andy Wu's resolution remained as firm as ever. This was him, a person who would never reduce himself to accepting his fate until the last moment.

Zhenfeng Tang became cautious and solemn right away at Andy's successful rising. He looked at Andy Wu and said in a cold voice, "It is all right to take control over your own fate, but it is up to your power."

Indeed, anyone could declare that his fate is dominated by no one else but himself, yet not everyone could really arrive at this target. In this real life, there are too many occurrences deviated from original wishes, which means that having a complete control over his fate is as difficult as climbing to heaven for an ordinary person. In other words, unless a man reaches the pinnacle, equipping with the most formidable abilities, this man would be disqualified to speak of controlling your own destiny. That is why it was so sarcastic for Zhenfeng Tang to observe Andy's blind

persistence, for Andy's strength was way too weak to support his dreaming to do so.

Sure enough, Andy Wu understood what Zhenfeng Tang hinted. Suddenly Andy stood upright and watched Zhenfeng Tang with a cold yet firm facial expression. And he burst out his words clearly, "A man cannot say he cannot before trials."

The moment his words stops, an incomparably sharp beam of light burst out of Andy Wu's eyes, and an unprecedentedly intense momentum erupted from his body. This momentum, which was both cold and violent, normally made rivals feel as if they were split into two worlds at the same time. One of the two was full of ablaze, and in another one there were only universally piercing ice caves. The strongest majestic Qi and the coldest Qi constituted two extremes together, which was likely to transform the entire quadrangle into a bottomless abyss.

Andy Wu's potentials that he would and could break through his own limitations to exhibit his marvelous power was so stimulated. Now he was no longer that ordinarily seen Andy Wu, rather it sounded as if there was another one of him hidden in his soul, whose strength was way too stronger .

Andy started to act his power.

Ying Tang, who was filled with anxiety, felt in person Andy Wu's unexpected momentum. Her appearance changed, and she instantly came to the conclusion that the force delivered by Andy Wu at the moment was much stronger than before, and she may fail to resist the strength if Andy Wu fought against herself with this seemingly irresistible power! It did go beyond Ying Tang's prediction that Andy Wu had retained such a powerful side. So some varied thoughts flooded into her.

Even Zhenfeng Tang came to realize Andy's suddenly abnormal power. Shortly after stupefying for a second out of astonishment, he stared sternly at Andy Wu, and said in a deep voice, "Maybe I should not have underestimated you. You are not a complete crap. But that's good, because giving you a hard beat can be less boring than I thought. Come on, give it a shot with your entire strength."

Andy Wu's strength did go beyond Zhenfeng Tang's wildest dreams, but the unexpected discovery aroused his stimulation. It is because Zhenfeng Tang wanted to judge how unbelievably powerful this exceptional genius was on earth.

As soon as Zhenfeng Tang's words came to an end, Andy Wu started his attack. He spread his body shape and dashed towards Zhenfeng Tang in a momentum wrapping both the burning world and icy one.

In the course of his fast approach, Andy Wu's Qi condensed, and the power of ferocity germinating deep in the blood and vessels exploded frantically.

As soon as he approached Zhenfeng Tang, Andy Wu instantly gave a rapid punch with his fist. The force was incomparably fierce, carrying the full brutal force of his body and the two forces in the yin and yang extreme. The terrifying momentum, together with the brutal force, made Andy Wu's fist several times as fierce as it was. And anything within his fist's reach seemed to be crushed into pieces and then turned into void.

Zhenfeng Tang squinted at the attacking fist, and gave his right fist directly to resist Andy's seemingly invincible fist in a flash.

Bang!

The realm of two punches entangled. The supreme true essence in Zhenfeng Tang's fist was changeable and overwhelmingly powerful, pregnant with ceaseless king's power, defeated Andy Wu's barbaric power swiftly.

Andy Wu fought with barbaric power sweeping ice and fire against Zhenfeng Tang, whose strength was as overwhelming as a king's authority. Their fists collided into each other fiercely.

Only a very short while later, the king's power from Zhenfeng Tang's fists dwarfed Andy Wu's barbaric power. Then Zhenfeng punched Andy with this force proceeding like a stream of floodgate suddenly gushing out.

Boom!

Once again, Andy Wu was punched heavily with his body shooting towards the corridor adjacent to the house. A coat of dust on the ground was splattered by his falling.

Andy Wu, despite having delivered the commonly rarely seen power, was still defeated by Zhenfeng Tang.

He laid on the ground, his face turning pale and his breath becoming weak.

On seeing this, Ying Tang showed an hint of tension in her complexion once again. And without thinking twice, she immediately screamed at Andy anxiously, "Andy. Just say yes. You'll die if you insist like this!"

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 395 The recovery of Andy Wu**

Just now, Andy's momentum suddenly increased, and Ying still had a short period of consternation. However, even if Andy was strong, he was no match for Zhenfeng. Ying was really afraid that Andy was going to die. She couldn't watch Andy be killed by her own eyes, she could only do her final struggle and persuade Andy to yield again.

Andy was hurt all over his body, and his head still felt dizzy, but his reason was still there. He heard Ying's words, he couldn't help but grit his teeth and said firmly: "Even if I die, I won't give in."

Andy's voice was hoarse and his breath was unstable. His body was very weak, but his will-power was still very strong. He will not compromise anyway.

After hearing this, Zhenfeng snorted coldly. He looked at Andy and sneered: "At a young age, you've got guts, but unfortunately, it can't save you today."

Zhenfeng walked slowly towards Andy with an endless breathtaking momentum.

He was going to kill Andy as the god of death, and his murderous energy was so powerful.

When Ying saw it, her heart was almost broken. She was very panic and anxious, but she can do nothing. Andy didn't listen to her advice, and her father won't stop, Ying could only watch her father approaching Andy.

Andy, lying on the ground, of course, also felt the terrifying murderous of Zhenfeng. Every time he stepped closer, the horror of death increased a little. Andy was severely oppressed by the sense of death, his mind had suddenly gone blank, a voice in his head told him that he could not die like that.

The desire to survive supported Andy and gave him strength gradually. He took a deep breath, then supported the floor with his hands, slowly getting up.

Andy stood up again, he had not given up yet.

When Zhenfeng saw this, he couldn't help but stop moving, he said with a little consternation: "You've been seriously hurt by me, you can stand up again?"

In other words, if someone was attacked by Zhenfeng like this, he must be killed already, but Andy, who had suffered two times of attack from Zhenfeng in succession, he can still stand up. Zhenfeng was a little shocked by his resistance and perseverance.

After Andy got up, he didn't speak anymore. He seemed to be accumulating physical strength and getting ready for a big move.

After a while, Andy suddenly closed his eyes slightly, slowly opened his mouth, inexplicably said: "All is one."

Andy moved. However, he was not attacking Zhenfeng, but was playing a set of punches in the same place with extremely slow movements.

His hands were constantly waving in front of his chest. He seemed to be playing Tai Chi, but that movement was simpler than Tai Chi.

It was such an extremely simple movement, but Andy made it very unfathomable. Wherever his hands were waving, there will be countless phantoms. This layer of phantoms, with his hands waving together, it was dazzling.

If it was because Andy moved too fast to generate the phantom, that was understandable, but the problem was that his movements were like the old man playing Tai-Chi -Chuan, which was ridiculously slow, but it still generated dazzling layers of phantoms, that was a nameless move.

Gradually, Andy's momentum changed significantly.

His movements were still slow, but with the continuous waving of his hands, the essence between heaven and earth seems to be gathering towards him, he was no longer weak, and his face look bright, he absorbed the energy of heaven and earth, The whole person had become extraordinary.

This was the "All is one", and the power of all things in the world was integrated with him.

Zhenfeng watched Andy's changes quietly. In his eyes, there was a flash of light. He felt that Andy did have a thing or two. But after Andy completely restored, Zhenfeng suddenly said: "Superficial tricks."

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 396 It was in ruins**

The large Chinese quadrangles were reduced to a ruin.

The entire scene was completely enveloped in smoke and dust.

Ying Tang frowned and stared deeply at Andy and Zhenfeng Tang in the ruins. Due to the dense dust, Ying Tang could not see the two of them. But it was precisely because she couldn't see the situation that she became even more nervous.

She knew very well that move Andy had used his maximum strength just now, and Zhenfeng Tang hadn't backed down in the slightest. So it was very likely that this would be the last battle between Andy and Zhenfeng Tang.

Now, Ying Tang's heart was in her mouth. She didn't even want to waste time blinking her eyes. Time seemed to pass extremely slowly at this moment. The dust, after a long time, was still slow to dissipate. Ying was very anxious and nervous.

Finally, under Ying's continued gaze, Andy and Zhenfeng could be seen. Ying could vaguely see the two of them still standing in the thinning smoke and dust in a one-punch-to-double-palm stance.

By the time the dust had completely dissipated, the figures of Andy and Zhenfeng were also completely clear. They were both standing steadily on the spot, full of majesty. Both of them had the heroic spirit that even if they were besieged by thousands of enemies, they had no fear.

Looking at Andy, he was still fine. Only then did Ying relaxed. However, her eyes were still staring at them, fearing that something unpredictable would happen in the next second.

The scene was silent.

Both Andy and Zhenfeng were standing there motionless.

Only after a while did Zhenfeng say in a deep voice, "I didn't expect you to be able to withstand this punch of mine."

This time, Zhenfeng was truly shocked. He knew that Andy was a martial arts prodigy, but he never expected that Andy could achieve such attainments at such a young age. Andy was actually able to take his fatal



punch despite being seriously injured. He had unlimited potential indeed.

Andy remained unchanged in his original posture. He focused his attention on Zhenfeng. It was as if he hadn't heard Zhenfeng's words. He pursed his lips tightly, as if he was afraid that if he opened his mouth, he would leak the energy in his body.

Seeing this, Zhenfeng smiled coldly and said, "You are indeed a rare martial arts wizard. Since you can't take my orders, I can only destroy you."

Then Zhenfeng frowned fiercely. His inner energy filled with great strength suddenly released from him. This inner energy seemed to shake the earth, making him look like a king who could dominate the world. The might emanating from his body was like a shining sun that one dared not look at directly.

Immediately, his right fist which was facing against Andy powered up fiercely again.

Suddenly, Zhenfeng's right fist seemed to be filled with volcanic lava, and a magnificent and immense momentum erupted from his right fist.

Zhenfeng's fist suddenly broke through the Antediluvian Power released by Andy, and his extreme strength continued to attack Andy's flesh.

It was the supreme force, but it was also deadly power.

Seeing this situation, Andy had no time to hesitate. He immediately pushed past his limits, gathering his deepest Antediluvian Power and pouring them all into his palms, then pushing his both palms continued to move forward to meet Zhenfeng's fist.

This time, Andy unleashed all the power of his body without reservation.

The power of their propulsion collided with a bang, causing the ground to shake tremendously.

Huge power blasted out, causing the surrounding airflow to accelerate and whir.

Ying's heart tensed up again. She held her breath and stared at Andy.

Even Yiran Song who had always been calm couldn't help but narrow her eyes and stared at them. At this moment their battle had reached the most crucial step.

With a loud bang, Zhenfeng's immense power continued to attack Andy after hitting his Antediluvian Power.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 397 Fatal Blow**

Though Andy Wu had used his strongest Antediluvian Power, he still couldn't resist Zhenfeng Tang's attack. Zhenfeng's strength was so powerful that the world seemed to be swallowed. As Martial Saint, his strong power all erupted out, forming a violent storm in the air, whistling and tossing. Even the unbreakable stones, might be shattered by his power.

Facing this extremely powerful force, Andy got hit without resistance.

Bang!

Immediately, Andy vomited thick blood and flew backwards, eventually smashing into the ruins of the quadrangle.

Dust splattered and Andy was buried in the dust. He was defeated utterly.

"Andy!"

Ying Tang couldn't help shouting. Her worries reached a peak in an instant. Andy Wu, in the end, seemed to be destroyed. This time, Zhenfeng's power was that strong. Andy was being knocked down, there was little possibility for him to survive.

After the dust fell, Ying saw that Andy lied motionless on the ground, with his eyes closed and lips blanched. It was as if he had already become a corpse.

Ying was frightened, she couldn't move her feet. Her body was also frozen. She was incomparably panicked. Staring at Andy in the ruins, she called out again, "Andy!"

However, Andy still didn't give her any response, he was still like a dead corpse, silent and rigid.

Now, Ying felt scared. Her heart almost stopped beating. There were tears in her eyes. Her throat seemed to be blocked and she couldn't make a sound.

After a moment, Ying blurted out as if she had broken through some kind of shackles, shouting in despair, "Andy! Wake up!"

Ying's voice was loud, echoing in the quadrangle. The ruin was filled with endless sadness.

Yiran Song looked at her daughter who was heartbroken, and couldn't help but shake her head, sighing.

Zhenfeng, on the other hand, stared at Andy's body indifferently, showing no emotion.

But at this moment, Andy, who hadn't showed any response for a while, suddenly moved.

His eyes slowly opened. He moved his lips as if he was trying to say something. But once again, he coughed and vomited blood.

His face was full of blood, making him more miserable. But fortunately, he was still alive.

Ying instantly became excited, the fact that Andy was still alive made her see a silver lining. Though still alive, Andy was near death now, Ying couldn't help but feel sad again, especially seeing how miserable and weak Andy was, Ying got even more distressed.

Zhenfeng, seeing that Andy was still alive, was no longer calm as before. He shot Andy a sharp glance with homicidal intention.

After vomiting blood, Andy tried to brace himself on the ground and stand up again. However, he fell back limply right after he got up.

He was completely running out of strength. He couldn't even stand up, let alone fight against Zhenfeng.

Zhenfeng's face hardened when he saw that Andy was still struggling. He walked slowly towards Andy. The momentum around him was becoming more and more intense.

Ying Tang, seeing this, immediately rushed over to Zhenfeng and pleaded, "Dad, I beg you, don't kill Andy please! Let him go."

Even though Ying knew that Andy was doomed to death because Zhenfeng wouldn't let Andy go, she still wanted to make an effort. She strove for Andy's survival as the daughter of Zhenfeng Tang, who wanted to kill Andy.

Even though it was almost impossible, she would like to do all she could.

At this time, Ying was still pleading for Andy. Zhenfeng was clearly displeased with his daughter as he said coldly: "Get out of my way!"

Andy was stubborn, and so was Ying Tang.

Andy insisted on confronting the Tang family, while Ying insisted on saving Andy. Zhenfeng had lost his patience to deal with their stubbornness, and today, he had decided to get rid of Andy.

Faced with such a murderous and cold attitude, Ying quailed, but she didn't give up. She gathered her courage and looked at her father. She said slowly word by word, "Father, I beg you, please let him go."

Ying wasn't passionately devoted herself to Andy, but it was undeniable that Andy did occupy a special place in her heart. It was Andy Wu, who made her feel warm and gave her hope to continue her life. Now she had returned to the Tang family and was no longer alone, but she felt that the relationship between her family members and her was complicated. She missed the pure emotion with Andy. To her, Andy was the most special one and the unique one in her life. Therefore, she didn't want to lose Andy.

Zhenfeng was hard, he said sternly to Ying, "You can save him for a moment, but not for a lifetime. You should be clear that even if I don't kill him, the Tang family will still assign others to get rid of him."

Zhenfeng didn't want his daughter to be trapped by love. Andy Wu was a stubborn and cold-hearted person, the more Ying's love for Andy was, the more likely she was to get hurt. Zhenfeng was going to cut Ying's thoughts off quickly and directly.

Ying turned back and took a deep glance at Andy, then she looked at Zhenfeng again and whispered, "But..."

Before Ying finished her talking, Zhenfeng directly rushed by her and instantly came to Andy, then, without saying anything, he reached forward and gave him a slap with his Genuine Energy. He struck the fatal blow, aiming at Andy.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 398 Andy survived**

Zhenfeng Tang swung his palm to kill Andy Wu. He didn't want to waste any time on Andy Wu.

The palm hit Andy when Ying Tang turned around before she could react. She saw with her own eyes that a Genuine Energy hit Andy heavily with the power which could destroy the world. Immediately, Ying's heart seemed to have been bombed. She held her breath and stared wide with much horror in her eyes.

Whew.

The Genuine Energy of the Zhenfeng's palm hit heavily on Andy without any obstacle and gave out a noise.

Immediately, there raised a cloud of dust, rubble and sawdust in the ruins Andy lay as if shook the earth.

With her body shaking, Ying stopped for a few seconds. Then she struggled to move slowly towards the ruins with dust and sawdust.

Time seemed went by slowly.

It's rather quiet on the scene that people can only hear the sound of Ying's steps.

When Ying reached Andy, the dust had dissipated. She saw that the place where Andy had lain had already been blasted a huge crater.

Andy lay in the crater with dust on his face and his body rigid, motionless.

This time, there was no miracle. Facing with the powerful palm of Zhenfeng, Andy, who was at the gate of death, was hit entirely without any resistance and evasion. His life seemed to come to an end.

Ying's heart broken into pieces. She was hit by a piercing pain, and it was hard for her to breathe. Her eyes became red and tears flowed silently from her red eyes.

Ying knew that being so heavily injured, Andy was surely to die after hit by Zhenfeng's powerful palm. And he looked as if he had no sign of living. He couldn't escape his fate of death. Ying was lost in despair. She was overwhelmed by great pain. Moreover, her tears kept rolling down beyond control.

Seeing that Ying was so sad, Yiran Song who was standing by her, came to Ying and tried to comfort Ying. But when she was on the point of saying, she held back her words.

People can grow better only by experience something by themselves. For Ying, Andy is only a love lesson on her life journey.

After hit Andy using his palm, Zhenfeng became silent and stared at Andy in the crater. The expressions in his eyes were difficult to read.

The whole courtyard was in an extreme silent.

After a while, Yiran said:"Let's go."

If Andy died, this thing would come to an end. Yiran didn't want to stay here any longer and only wanted to leave here with Ying.

"Wait."

At this moment, Zhenfeng who kept silent suddenly said.

Yiran turned around and looked at Zhenfeng. Zhenfeng still stared at Andy in the crater. However, at that moment, there was shock in his eyes.

Seeing that, Yiran immediately looked at Andy in the crater.

Andy's eyes still closed but his heart began to beat. He still breathed.

Unexpectedly, Andy didn't die.

At this moment, Yiran, who kept calm, felt extremely shocked. Being Zhenfeng's wife, she knew his power and strength. His deadly palm could



break up the robots made of iron. However, Andy could endure this palm when he was nearly to die. How amazing it was!

Yiran was completely stunned.

So was Ying. But filled with tears, her eyes sparkled with excitement. Her heart that nearly stopped beat violently again. She felt surprised. And she found the recovered feeling very good.

Under the gaze of these three, Andy's finger moved slightly. Then he opened his eyes. There was no focus in his eyes. He seemed to be looking at the sky or looking at nothingness.

Anyway, he did survive.

Ying cried again but this time because excitement. She thought it was a miracle which couldn't happen. But she wanted to believe this miracle.

Zhenfeng squinted and said coldly:"You didn't die in such a situation."

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 399 Ying Tang fell down**

Andy Wu has been badly injured, but he did resist the critical strike from Zhenfeng Tang, Zhenfeng was utterly shocked. During his whole life, he has never seen a man who has such kind of strong anti-strike ability. Zhenfeng is a sophisticated and informed man who's been through countless of strange things. But Andy's anti-strike ability really made him dumbfounded.

Andy's eyes were still inane. He actually survived, but he looked like a half dead man. There was no emotion in his eyes and it seemed like he

had used up all the strength in his body. He was just lying in the pit with his eyes opened, staying still.

Zhenfeng's patience has been exhausted, his eyes changed, and his body suddenly burst out of a cold murderous aura.

The aura was terrifying and extremely vast, the whole courtyard was filled with the scaring aura.

Ying Tang already felt her father's intention to kill Andy, she immediately reacted. She turned to look at Zhenfeng and begged: "Dad, Andy is pitiful enough, I beg you, please let him go, don't kill him."

Ying had once experienced the pain that seeing Andy to die with her own eyes, she didn't want to go through that again. This Andy in front of her was a revenant for her, this made Ying cherish his life even more, so she would make every effort to keep Andy alive anyway.

However, Zhenfeng was not moved at all, he said indifferently with a murderous looking: "Don't say anything. He's gonna die here today."

Zhenfeng's tone was incontrovertible, he has made up his mind, there's no chance that he will change his mind.

Ying knew it was almost impossible to persuade her father, but she still didn't want to give up, she deeply looked at his father and said seriously: "You see, though you hit him hard, he was still alive. Doesn't it mean that he's not supposed to die now? Dad, please, just obey to God's will and let him go!"

Hearing this, Zhenfeng's expression became more fierce, he looked at Ying, said in a deep voice: "That's why he must die today!"

Andy is such a rare genius, such kind of person like him will definitely become the enemy of Tang Family, because his existence will pose a threat to Tang Family. And now, it turned out that this man is really tough, which also explained why he's a hidden danger for Tang Family, of course Tang Family wouldn't let him survive and grow up. Now he's so young and so powerful, if things go on like this, then how powerful he will be in a few years? Thinking of this, Zhenfeng was even more resolute to kill Andy.

Ying didn't even get the chance to speak when Zhenfeng immediately jumped up and rose into the air. In the middle of the air, he immediately stretched out his right palm and concentrated the strongest Genuine Energy on his palm.

Right at this moment, Zhenfeng was like a real Devil, his was extremely murderous, his right palm was bearing his infinite power and enormous momentum. Then, without saying a word, Zhenfeng rushed at Andy and gave him a fatal blow with his palm.

All of a sudden, the infinite power contained Genuine Energy hit Andy hard like an atomic bomb.

This time, Zhenfeng was determined to kill Andy, so he didn't give Andy the chance to survive. The Genuine Energy and the momentum he let out had the power to destroy the earth.

Andy was still lying in the pit, his eyes were still no emotion, even he saw Zhenfeng's attack with his own eyes, he didn't even blink. Perhaps before his body dies, his heart was already dead, he had no ability to escape or resist, he couldn't even move. All he could do was waiting to die.

Death was so close to Andy. He felt like he had caught the scent of Death.

Andy has tasted the feeling of death.

He abandoned all his belief and slowly closed his eyes.

The world in front of his eyes was dark. It's time for him to go to another world.

He was not content with the result, he felt the pain, but it's his own choice, he's not regretful.

Andy got ready for dying.

However, Death didn't come to him, he suddenly felt a warm and real touching, that's absolutely not the feeling of death.

Andy was shocked, he suddenly opened his eyes.

Then he saw Ying, whose face was pale and mouth was bleeding, she fell over his body with a sad expression.

At the most critical moment, Ying used her body to block the fatal blow from Zhenfeng.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 400 The last chance**

Ying Tang had suffered a fatal blow from her father.

Seeing this, Andy's look which had been expressionless was complicated. He couldn't believe it and also shocked. His heartbeat quickened. He really didn't expect Ying to bear this blow for him. Zhenfeng Tang had

used up all his strength to hit Andy. Anyone who was hit would surely die. However, Ying didn't hesitate to take this for Andy.

Andy looked at Ying and was completely frozen.

At this moment, Ying was dying. Her face was as white as a sheet and her body was feeble. She looked at Andy and slightly opened her mouth, as if she wanted to say something, but she couldn't make any sound.

Now she was in a near-death state, and even opening her mouth to speak had become so difficult for her.

This scene deeply saddened Andy. At the same time, it also shocked Yiran Song who was on the side. Immediately, she didn't hesitate to jump the pit, and quickly picked up the dying Ying from Andy, and said, "Why did you do that?"

Yiran's voice trembled slightly. Her daughter had just returned to the family not long ago. Right now she had suffered a fatal blow from her father, but more importantly, she had died for a man who didn't love her. Yiran was heartbroken. She felt unworthy for her daughter's sacrifice. Her eyes filled with tears.

Ying looked at her mother, her lips trembling. With the last of her strength, she spoke weakly, "Please don't kill Andy."

After saying that, she closed her eyes.

Even if she sacrificed herself, Ying wanted to save Andy's life.

Andy's heart suddenly hurt when he heard Ying's words. He tried to wake up Ying, but suddenly blood rushes up to his throat. He vomited a mouthful of blood, then passes out.

After passing out, Andy was also unconscious. He couldn't feel pain anymore, nor could he feel sadness. It was as if he was suddenly in a quiet and peaceful world. There were no grudges, no crises, no hard choices, no life and death, only inner peace.

Andy wandered in this world, feeling very peaceful.

Not knowing how long it took, Andy felt pain suddenly. He detached himself from that peaceful world and opened his eyes.

After Andy woke up from his stupor, he first adjusted his eyes to the light of the room. He then observed his surroundings.

He found himself lying on a large mahogany bed with no one beside it. The entire room was quiet. Andy couldn't tell where this place was.

After a moment's pause, Andy tried to get up. But as soon as he did, his limbs ached violently.

He was hurt badly. Although he survived, he was basically a useless man at the moment. He was extremely weak now.

Enduring the excruciating pain, Andy struggled hard for a few times, but in the end, he collapsed on the bed helplessly.

Just then, the door to the room was opened.

Andy immediately turned his head to look and found that the visitor was Yiran Song.

Yiran Song was a dignified and rich woman. She was well maintained and her face had no wrinkle. But at this moment, her face looked haggard.

Upon seeing Yiran, Andy frowned. He stared at her and cautiously said, "Where am I?"

Yiran's face was expressionless as he spoke, "Tang family."

Hearing those words, Andy's look instantly changed. He had been brought to the Tang family. Zhenfeng Tang didn't kill him?

Andy's look became very complicated. Ying's pale face suddenly appeared in his mind. He remembered that before he had passed out, Ying had fainted and he didn't know whether she was alive or dead.

Thinking of this, Andy immediately asked Yiran, "How is Ying Tang now?"

Hearing Andy mention Ying, Yiran's look suddenly became sharp. She was very angry with Andy.

After staring at Andy for a while, Yiran said, "She's still alive. Do you know how much energy we used to save her?"

She said in an accusing tone filled with blame. It was clear that Yiran was blaming Andy. The fact that her daughter risked her life for Andy made Yiran very unhappy. In addition, injured Ying made Yiran more distressed. The Tang family made great efforts to save Ying, and Yiran also blamed Andy for this.

Andy knew that Yiran hated him, but when he heard that Ying wasn't dead, Andy suddenly relaxed. He let out a sigh of relief. If Ying had died because of him, he would probably feel guilty about her for the rest of his life. Even if he lived, he would not be able to forgive himself.

After several seconds of silence, Andy said to Yiran again, "Why did you bring me to Tang family?"

Yiran looked at Andy with an unhappy face and said coldly, "If Ying hadn't had to save you, do you think we will want to take you to the Tang family?"

It was obvious that Yiran meant that Andy was alive now all because of Ying. Andy would be dead now if Ying hadn't sacrificed herself to protect him.

Hearing this, Andy was silent again. He did not speak.

The large room was silent.

After a moment, Yiran said sternly, "You still won't agree? For Ying's sake, I have convinced Zhenfeng not to kill you. If you still don't agree to our demands now, then Zhenfeng will definitely destroy your Wu family."

The words "destroy the Wu family" cut Andy deeply. His face darkened.

He knew that although Ying had assured him before that the Tang family would not target the Wu family anymore. But now Ying was seriously injured for saving him. Although her life was saved in the end, it was clear that Zhenfeng and Yiran were very angry. Of course they hated the Wu family even more. If Andy agreed to marry Ying and join the Tang family, then the Wu family would be safe. If Andy insisted on not agreeing to their request, not only would Andy die, but also the Wu family would be destroyed as well.

Andy could disregard his own life and stick to his principles, but he couldn't disregard the survival of the entire Wu family.

This time, Andy didn't reject Yiran directly like before, but he remained silent.



Seeing that Andy didn't speak, Yiran said coldly, "You just think about it."

After saying that, Yiran walked out of the room and closed the door, leaving Andy alone in the room.

Andy lay in bed in a desperate situation. He stared at the ceiling above him, struggling internally with his choice.

He had made up his mind that even if he died, he would fight the Tang family to the end. But his persistence had caused Ying to almost die for him. His persistence could also lead to the demise of the entire Wu family. Did he still need to continue to persist?

He was able to hold on because he thought he was strong enough to protect the Wu family, save his father, and destroy the Tang family. But could he do it now? If he couldn't defeat Zhenfeng Tang, what power did he have to defeat the Tang family?

What's more, he couldn't even stand up now. He didn't have any power to destroy the Tang family now.

Andy felt very powerless and helpless. He couldn't defeat the Tang family.

Time flew by in Andy's silence. Night came quickly. When it was dark, the door to Andy's room was opened again.

Two strange middle-aged men entered the room. They were both dressed in black robes. Their angular faces looked somber

Once inside the room, they went straight to Andy's bedside. They pulled Andy out of bed and then one of them took one of his arms and dragged Andy out of the room.

Andy was physically weak and desperate. He didn't have the strength to resist them in the face of the two men dragging him away.

Stepping outside the room, Andy realized that it was a large mansion, like the mansion of ancient officials, but with many advanced Equipment. In general, the entire residence was luxurious and elegantly decorated.

Two middle-aged men brought Andy to the main hall of the residence.

Inside the main hall, Zhenfeng sat on the main seat with a dignified face. He looked at Andy who was brought to the middle of the main hall and said, "I'll ask you again, are you willing to marry my daughter?"